

THE
PORTERFIELDS

By
FRANK B. PORTERFIELD

Gc
929.2
P835p
1134206

M. L.

ed
17.13

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01420 3811



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

<https://archive.org/details/porterfieldsbyfr00port>

H
Goodspeed - 17.50



Porterfield

Foreword

My intention, in this work, is to salvage from the wreck of time, and to assemble a scant history, so laboriously but joyously gathered from widely separated corners, into a permanent form for the Porterfields, and as its interest, composed as it is from their cherished records and personal biographies, is limited to that family, and is of small concern to others.

Moreover, little attempt is made to parade merit or fault. Whatever is given, despite brevity or redundancy, was wholly dependent upon material, and mention of Porterfields in these pages has not been minimized or extended as a result of prejudice or of favor, but all matter, in every particular, has been carefully compared with records, where extant, and in no place is praise or blame resorted to, because neither would be appropriate here, and no ancestry, however eminent, can solely dignify, for social distinction arises not from such inheritance alone, but must be founded upon personal aim and accomplishment.

And it is a true saying that he who honors his ancestry honors himself. Hence, a high mindfulness of the venerable name is praised, as well as the living of distinguished lives.

And to him, who, though highly qualified for this work, has pursued a similar task, whether to completion or not, there will come a vision of toil, beset often with failure, and from him, my fault-finding critic, if one, will receive unwilling ear.

FRANK BURKE PORTERFIELD

January, 1948.

Roanoke, Virginia.

2502 Richelieu Ave., S. W.

Roanoke 14

THE PORTERFIELDS

SOME REQUESTED CHANGES

- Page 60: Bibliography, line 32.
Page 65: Dauphin Jail, line 15.
Page 78: Mary Magdalene (Chastain) Cocke, line 13.
Page 78: Charles Porterfield (1786-1810), line 16.
Page 81: Agnes (McMahan) Heth, line 5.
Page 97: Flora Ann Turner, line 20.
Page 107: John Porterfield, line 1.
Page 109: Charles Porterfield (1776-1839), line 3.
Page 132: Piggott, line 32.
Page 144: Pullman, Washington, line 36.
Page 147: Wilhelmina, line 32.
Page 149: (1785-1833), line 7.
Page 164: Omit: and was the son of Robert Porterfield
(1757-1785). line 1.
Page 188: Jeremiah McClatchey Porterfield, line 25.
Page 194: Effie Hardesty, line 35.
Page 199: Add: Captain Clifford E. Porterfield of World
War II, son of Clifford Clyde, is a student at
Maryville College, 1948, line 8.
Page 200: Omit: Issue, Line 11.
Page 238: Eileen Satterwhite, line 29.
Page 267: Matthew Porterfield (1742-1804), line 34.
Page 276: Wood County, line 3.
Page 289: Change: On to of his book writings, line 15.
Page 300: 1891, line 4.
Page 310: Evart, line 14.
Page 320: Monmouth, line 16.
Page 338: Change line 8 to read: (3a). William Hemp-
stead Porterfield (April 26, 1872-Septem-
ber 2, 1927).

NOTE—Some paragraphs may be clarified here. Others may need revision in orthography, not in syntax as that would be striking too close to home. However, no ambitious printer likes errata, so, compiler, be more careful in the future.

FRANK BURKE PORTERFIELD.

John Porterfield

Because of their interest in and knowledge of the history of the Porterfield family, the opinions of Col. George Alexander Porterfield of Charles Town, West Virginia, and of his son, Charles Porterfield, Esquire, of New York, as to the venerable John Porterfield, progenitor of the first American Porterfields, are considered very worthwhile.

George Alexander Porterfield writes, 1903:

"We are undoubtedly descended from Alexander Porterfield and, I think, from William, the son of Alexander. After the loss of their estates, the family went first to Ireland, and thence came to America, and were the first of the name to come to this country."

Charles Porterfield writes, 1935:

"I have your letter of November 2, and it interests me very much. I am enclosing a copy of the memorandum written by me on the Porterfield family. As you will see, it does not go into detail because many names are missing, and I have not been able to supply them. However, the main fact of which I wish to make permanent memorial is fully set out, that is, all Porterfields, mentioned in the first American records, descended from one or the other sons of John Porterfield who migrated to Ireland and thence to this country when the family was broken up in Scotland by the confiscation of estates. I am also sending you other information, and still more will follow."

Of the many, many records examined none has been found that refuted these statements, but some have been disclosed that confirm them.

In the absence of adverse record, it appears, after a long search, that our ancestor, John Porterfield, immigrant from Ireland to Pennsylvania, was a son of William Porterfield who was a son of Alexander Porterfield (1620-1694) and his wife, Marion Hutchinson of Auchengray. Moreover, the first American Porterfields are descendants of that

staunch protestant, and learned person, Alexander Porterfield (1591-1675), and his wife, Agnes Blair, of Duchall. And all these, people of the dead past, except John Porterfield, who deceased in Pennsylvania, and his heirs, found sepulture in the Porterfield tomb, Kilmacolm kirkyard, Scotland.

The following conclusions have been reached from various angles; not only from a tireless study of records, where records are, but from family annals and traditions, and from comparisons with other records, facts and traditions. Hence, step by step for four generations, the Porterfield descent is faithfully submitted:

Alexander Porterfield (1591-1675) of Scotland.

Alexander Porterfield (1620-1694) of Scotland.

William Porterfield (1645-1728) of Ireland.

John Porterfield (1675-1739), immigrant to Pennsylvania. Issue:

- (1). William Porterfield (1712-1789) of Berkley County, Virginia.
- (2). Charles Porterfield (1714-1778) of Frederick County, Virginia.
- (3). Robert Porterfield (1716-1785) of Dauphin County, Pennsylvania.
- (4). James Porterfield (1718-1777) of Cumberland County, North Carolina.
- (5). Patrick Porterfield (1720-1789) of Augusta County, Virginia.
- (6). Eleanor Porterfield (1722-1782) of Augusta County, Virginia.
- (7). John Porterfield (1724-1786) of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.
- (8). Samuel Porterfield (1726-1789) of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania.

These remiss years transpired in revolutionary times, in Scotland, in Ireland, and in America. Many records perished in Ireland, and in America, where records and traditions were, and history of the Scotch colonists in Ireland, during the Plantation, as was written in Scotland, has not been written.

Respectfully submitted,

FRANK BURKE PORTERFIELD

Outline of Contents

Chapter	Page
I. Porterfields of Scotland.....	7 to 47
II. Porterfields of Ireland.....	48 to 58
III. American Porterfields. Eleanor Porterfield Boyd.....	59 to 61
IV. Frederick County Porterfields, embracing Charles and descendants---	62 to 86
V. Cumberland County Porterfields, embracing James and descendants.....	87 to 106
VI. Lancaster County Porterfields, embracing John and descendants.....	107 to 160
VII. Augusta County Porterfields, embracing Patrick and descendants.....	161
VIII. Dauphin County Porterfields, embracing Robert and descendants.....	162 to 164
IX. Westmoreland County Porterfields, em- bracing Samuel and descendants---	165 to 203
X. Chester County Porterfields, embracing William and descendants.....	203 to 301
XI. Morrow County Porterfields, embracing Patrick and descendants.....	302 to 305
XII. Belmont County Porterfields, embracing Alexander, John and James and des- cendants	305 to 334
XIII. Canada Porterfields.....	334 to 344

THE PORTERFIELDS

BY

FRANK B. PORTERFIELD

SOUTHEASTERN PRESS, INC.

ROANOKE, VIRGINIA

Copyright 1947

FRANK B. PORTERFIELD

Roanoke, Virginia

Printed in the United States of America

THE PORTERFIELDS

EARLY ANCESTRY

1134206

The name Alanus de Porter is given in a charter, dated 1160. He was retained by King Henry II of England, with nineteen other Scots nobles, as a hostage that the treaty of Falaise, 1174, be observed. These nobles were all Norman knights.

John de Porter was a witness to a deed of gift to the Abbey of Paisley, 1262, by signature, Johannis Porter.

Walter de Porter is found in the Ragman Roll, 1296.

Stephen de Porter was granted a charter for the lands of Porterfield in the barony of Renfrew, 1362, by David Bruce, as described, "To our well-beloved and most trusty Stephen de Porter."

Robert Porter appears in the list of benefactors of the Abbey in two deeds.

John Porterfield was grandson of Stephen de Porter, and son of Robert Porter. The lands of Porterfield were confirmed to him, February 3, 1460.

GENEALOGY OF FIRST PORTERFIELDS

(1). John Porterfield of Porterfield, as the estate was called in Renfrewshire, Scotland, who received confirmation of the lands of Porterfield, February 3, 1460.
Issue:

(2). John Porterfield of Porterfield, who married Catherine MacGregor of Ardynconnel, January 27, 1496.
Issue:

(3). Robert Porterfield of Porterfield, who was confirmed in the lands of Porterfield by a charter of James

IV. in December, 1500, and who married Isobel Maxwell of Newark.

Issue:

(4a). Alexander Porterfield, who succeeded to Porterfield, but, having no heir, conveyed to his brother, John Porterfield.

(4b). Colin Porterfield, who died young.

(4c). Allan Porterfield, who was vicar of Ardrossan, and owner of several wealthy estates.

(4d). John Porterfield (1515-1575), who received the estate of Porterfield from his brother, Alexander Porterfield, and who acquired the barony of Duchall by purchase, was twice married, first to Beatrix Cunningham of Craighends who deceased after the birth of William, their first child, and second to Jean Knox of Ransurly who survived her husband several years.

Issue:

(5b). Gabriel Porterfield, second son, who received from his father the lands of Blairlin in 1568.

(5c). John Porterfield, who, in 1573, received from his father the lands of Greenend, and who was bailie in his district.

(5d). Elizabeth Porterfield, who married Sir James Maxwell of Calderwood.

(5a). William Porterfield (1540-1620), who succeeded to Duchall, was liberally educated, both at home in Scotland, and in France; could speak French fluently; became eminently wealthy; was married to the beautiful Isabelle Cunningham of Glengarnock, September 28, 1560.
Issue:

(6a). *Jean Porterfield, who married, anno 1580, Alexander Cunningham of Waterstoun.

(6b). Mary Porterfield, who married, anno 1591, Alexander Cunningham of Corsehill.

(6c). Marion Porterfield, who married, anno 1595, Patrick Maxwell of Dargavel.

*Of this family, Jean's oldest son, Alexander Cunningham; Mary's oldest son, Alexander Cunningham, and their brother Alexander's oldest son, Alexander Porterfield, all were born at Duchall the same week in 1591, all grew up together at Duchall, all attended the university together, and each became the laird of his father's estate.

(6d). Alexander Porterfield, who married Agnes Houston, and who deceased before his father, thereby failing to inherit Duchall, being heir apparent.

Issue:

(7a). Jean Porterfield, who married Robert Hamilton of Torrens, and who deceased in Glasgow, 1658, leaving a legacy to Elizabeth and Mary Hamilton, her daughters.

(7b). Agnes Porterfield, who married William Cathcart of Waterhead.

(7c). Marion Porterfield, who married Robert Fergushill of Fergushill.

(7d). Mary Porterfield, who married Robert Hamilton of Aikenhead

(7e). Gabriel Porterfield, deceased 1648, who purchased the lands of Hapland, by which he was known, from Patrick Cunningham 1612; who purchased the lands of Crawfield from David Dickson, 1633; who purchased the lands of Temple Ryburn from Neil Ryburn, 1638; and later a part of the lands of Lainshaw. Although valuable lands had been acquired, debts had been assumed, which had fastened a cloud over the title of the several properties, then composing Hapland and which would become palpably visible many years later. Margaret Crawford became his first wife, Jean Maxwell of Dargavel his sec-

ond, and Jean Douglass of Muirstoun his third, who survived him.

(7f). George Porterfield, who married Janet Paton, was a prominent merchant of Glasgow.

(7g). Alexander Porterfield (1591-1675), heir of Duchall, staunch protestant, who married Agnes Blair in 1613, and who was interred in the Porterfield Tomb in Kilmacolm kirkyard.

Issue:

(8b). Grissel Porterfield, who married John Semple of Fulwood, 1650.

(8c). William Porterfield (1615-1677), who married Agnes Muir, purchased the estate of Quarreltoun.

(8d). Alexander Porterfield (1620-1694), who married Marion Hutchinson of Auchengray. A son, Alexander Porterfield, was a surgeon in Glasgow, Scotland.

(8a). John Porterfield (1613-1690), heir to Duchall, who married Jean Hamilton of Broomhill in 1636, and who was persecuted and imprisoned by the Episcopal government of Scotland, and who was divested of his estate, which was given to his persecutor, John Drummond, Earl of Melfort, 1686, but which, badly depleted was returned to John Porterfield upon the accession of William III. to the throne of England 1689.

Issue:

(9a). Alexander Porterfield, who was imprisoned with his father, and who died, when released, early at Duchall from such treatment.

(9b). Ann Porterfield, who married James Hamilton of Aikenhead.

(9c). Margaret Porterfield, who married Archibald Crawford of Achinames.

(9d). William Porterfield (1643-1681), who married Annabel Stewart of Blackhall.

Issue:

(10b). John Porterfield (1675-1738), who came to America. New Jersey Archives, Vol. 30, p. 383: "John Porterfield, merchant of Trenton, New Jersey, by will dated 1735, leaves property to brother and nephews in Scotland." Hall's History of the Presbyterian Church in Trenton, pp. 72-73: "John Porterfield died in 1738. His will, dated three years before, describes him 'of Trenton, merchant', and devises a thousand acres on the south branch of the Raritan, and other property in east New Jersey, 'late recovered from John Drummond, Earl of Melfort', one of the noble proprietaries. It mentions his brother, Alexander, of Duchall, in Scotland, and a nephew, William Rallston of the shire of Ayr and 'Boyd Porterfield, grandson to my brother'. He bequeathed to another nephew, William Farquhar, 'chirurgion of Brunswick, all my interest in one third part of the forge at Trenton.' (This will, as a photostatic copy shows, was written by John Porterfield, the devisor, himself and is very legibly written and properly arranged, in excellent language. The word Duchall is spelled by him who was reared at Duchall as it is written here. Evidently the Porterfields who owned the Duchall estate knew how to spell it. However, many, many other records and authors examined in the course of this research use the Duchal spelling, omitting the last letter.)

(10c). Anna Porterfield, who married Gavin Rallston, and had one son, William, and four daughters: Ursula, Annabella, Jean and Catherine.

(10a). Alexander Porterfield (1673-1743) who married Catherine Boyd of Kilmarnock in 1694, and who was one of the commissioners to the Scottish parliament for the shire of Renfrew, upon the dissolving thereof on the accession of Queen Anne to the crown. In 1710, he built a house, about one mile east of Duchall Castle, upon the

south east side of Duchall river, to which he removed his family from Duchall Castle.

Issue:

(11a). William Porterfield (1696-1752), who succeeded to Duchall in 1743, and who married Juliana Steele of Lochmaben, having no heirs.

(11b). Robert Porterfield, who died during his father's lifetime unmarried.

(11c). Jean Porterfield, who married James Corbett of Tollcross in 1728.

(11d). Euphemia Porterfield, who married Emanuel Walker, collector of customs at Port Glasgow, and whose grandson, Emanuel Walker was a merchant in New York City.

(11e). Catherine Porterfield who married James Baird, merchant of Glasgow.

(11f). Alexander Porterfield, who married Miss Jollie, and who possessed wealthy property.

Issue:

(12a). Boyd Porterfield (1724-1795), who married Christian Cunningham of Craigends, and who was proprietor of Duchall in 1755, his uncle, William Porterfield, having no heirs. He was also the owner of the lands of Craigends Dennistoun, and other fine estates. In 1768, he built a large three-story house, with a pavilion roof, rustic cornered on the east side, adjoining the house built by Alexander Porterfield in 1710, a mile from Duchall Castle.

Issue:

(13a). Alexander Porterfield, who had inherited Duchall, and who died in 1815 unmarried.

(13b). Boyd Porterfield, who died in America in 1780 unmarried. Ford's British Officers Serving in the American Revolution:

"Porterfield, Boyd Lieut. 17th Regiment, date of commission, 28 September, 1775.

Porterfield, Boyd Lieut. 22nd Regiment, date of commission, 23 November, 1775.

Porterfield, Boyd Capt. 71st Regiment, date of commission, 5 December, 1775."

(13c). William Porterfield, who died in infancy.

(13d). Margaret Porterfield, who married Houston Nicolson of Carnock.

(13e). Catherine Porterfield.

(13f). Christian Porterfield, who married Frederick Fotheringham, writer in Edinburgh.

(13g). Campbell Porterfield.

(13h). Anne Porterfield.

After Alexander Porterfield, who died in 1815, and upon his failure to supply a successor to the Duchall estate, James Corbett, a son of Jean Porterfield Corbett, was declared the heir by the House of Lords in 1831, and he adopted the Porterfield surname, and was known as James Corbett Porterfield. He married Mary Moncrieff, by whom he had two daughters, both of whom died in infancy. She died in 1854, and he in 1855, and both were buried in the Tollcross vault in the Crypt of Glasgow Cathedral. At his death the estates passed into the hands of Sir M. R. Shaw Stewart, 7th Baronet of Ardgowan, and Lord Lieutenant of the County of Renfrew. He was a descendant of Margaret Porterfield Nicolson. As heir to his mother, only daughter of Robert Farquhar of Newark, he obtained also the lands of Newark. "He thus owns in Kilmacolm parish not only the greater part of the old barony of Duchall, but also a large portion of the original lands of Dennistoun." Murray's Kilmacolm.

In G. W. Allen's "Naval History of the American Revolution," Boston, 1913, Vol. 2 p. p. 372-374, there is a fairly extensive account of the capture of the British ship Jason

by the Ranger in 1779. There is no mention however of the fate of the British commander Captain Porterfield.

There are references to the capture of the British ship Jason off the Virginia coast in the spring of 1779 in "The Navy of the American Revolution" by C. O. Paullin, published in Cleveland in 1906, but detailed information about Captain Porterfield is not given.

The "Marine Committee Letter Book of the Continental Congress" in the Library of Congress affords a letter to Col. John Beatty, stating "Rigorous treatment of Captain Porterfield at Boston to be discontinued."

The Virginia Gazette, May 8, 1779:

"Philadelphia, April 20. By advice from the eastward we learn that a British fleet, bound from New York to Georgia, has been taken and carried into Boston by the Warren, the Queen of France and the Ranger. It consisted of the Jason, of 30 guns and 156 men; ship Maria, of 16 guns and 84 men; the schooner Hibernia, of 8 guns and 45 men; four brigs and one schooner, laden with dry goods to the value of 120,000 L. first cost, complete furniture for 240 light horse, 1800 barrels of flour, and 2000 barrels of beef and pork. The prisoners, besides the crews of the respective vessels, are 2 Colonels, 24 other officers, 3 chaplains, 4 surgeons 3 commissaries, and 53 refugee merchants."

The Pennsylvania Gazette, April 28, 1779:

"Philadelphia. Extract of a letter from Capt. J. B. Hopkins, to the Marine Committee of Congress, dated April 18, 1779, on board the ship Warren, Boston Harbor.

"I have the honor to acquaint you, that on the 13th March I sailed from Boston in company with the ship Queen of France, Capt. Olney, and the ship Ranger, Capt. Simpson, and that on the 6th instant (6th of April, 1779) we fell in with the armed schooner Hibernia, from New York, with 45 men, which we took, and on the 7th at 4 o'clock, A. M. in latitude 36, 40, discovered two fleets, one to the leeward, consisting of ten sail, the other to the windward of nine sail. We gave chase to the windward-most, and at about two o'clock took seven sail, consisting of the

following vessels, viz. Ship Jason, Capt. Porterfield, mounting 20 nine and six pounders, 150 men, convoy to the fleet bound from New York to Georgia having passengers on board, as per the inclosed list. Ship Maria, brig Patriot, brig Prince Ferdinand, brig John, brig Batchelor, schooner Chance.

"As soon as they were manned we thought best to stand to the eastward having had intelligence of a large number of armed vessels, being off Chesapeake and Delaware Bays. On the 16th instant I arrived in this port (Boston) (having parted with the fleet on the 11th in a thick fog), the next day the Jason arrived, which is a very fine ship; also the schooner at Portsmouth, which is a very valuable vessel. Several vessels are now in sight, which, I hope, are some of the fleet.

"A list of the names of officers, gentlemen, passengers, taken on board the Jason.

"Jonathan Christopher Koehler, Colonel; George Campbell, Lieut. Colonel; Alexander Porterfield, Captain of the Jason; Peter Paton, John Morrison, Walter Douglas, John Richardson, Lieutenants of the Jason; Joseph Muscrop, Master; Alexander Stophen, Clerk; John Hill, Capt. Marines; John Lepraik, Purser; James Thompson, Surgeon of the Jason."

There is another description of the capture of the seven vessels in the Pennsylvania Gazette for May 5, 1779; which account mentions the "King's ship Jason, Captain Porterfield, 20 guns and 150 men." The capture took place off Cape Henry.

It is noted from the Journals of the Continental Congress, Col. XIV, Washington, 1909 p. 512, that on Monday, April 26, 1779, it was "Resolved, That the Marine Committee be directed to purchase the vessel called the Jason, lately captured and carried into Boston."

No other reference has been found to Captain Alexander Porterfield. It is probable that he was exchanged, as were most British officers, at some time subsequent to his capture.

THE LAIRDS OF HAPLAND

1612-1648—Gabriel Porterfield.

1648-1653—John Porterfield.

1653-1664—Alexander Porterfield.

1664-1687—Gabriel Porterfield.

1687-_____—Gabriel Porterfield.

_____—Gabriel Porterfield.

_____1768—Alexander Porterfield.

The fine estate of Hapland was located in Ayrshire, about 12 miles from Duchall, and about 12 miles from Porterfield, both of which properties were in Renfrewshire.

(7e). Gabriel Porterfield, who married first, Marion Crawford; second, Jean Maxwell; and third, Jean Douglass, by each of whom he had issue.

Issue:

(8a). William Porterfield, who died young.

(8b). Anne Porterfield.

(8c). Jean Porterfield, who married James Anderson of Stobcorse.

(8d). John Porterfield, who succeeded his father, and who was of the second marriage.

(8e). Alexander Porterfield, who succeeded his brother John.

(8f). Gabriel Porterfield, who succeeded his brother Alexander, and who married Jean Hamilton of Barrs, Dumbartonshire, and received with her 8000 marks of tocher.

Issue:

(9a). Gabriel Porterfield, who succeeded his father, and who married Elizabeth Cunningham of Craigends.

Issue:

(10a). Gabriel Porterfield, who succeeded his father, and died young, unmarried.

(10b). Alexander Porterfield, who succeeded his brother, and died unmarried, the last male heir of Hapland.

(10c). Johanna Porterfield, who married Thomas Trotter.

(10d). Margaret Porterfield, who married John Hamilton of Barrs.

(10e). Lillias Porterfield, who married William Somerville.

(8g). George Porterfield.

(8h). Marion Porterfield.

(8i). Elizabeth Porterfield, who married Hugh Peebles, minister of Lockwinnoch.

(8j). William Porterfield, who entered the army, went abroad and never returned, and who was of the third marriage.

(8k). Mary Porterfield, who married Mr. Fullarton, merchant in Irvine.

(8l). Isobel Porterfield, who died unmarried.

(9b). Margaret Porterfield.

(9c). Mary Porterfield.

(9d). Ann Porterfield.

(9e). Jean Porterfield.

The Porterfields of Scotland had their mothers, also, from the most distinguished families, namely, Macgregor, Maxwell, Cunningham, Houston, Blair, Hamilton, Stewart, Boyd, Jollie, Finlayson, Muir, Crawford. Douglass.

On September 14, 1545, James Lord Lyle sold to William Earl of Glencairne "the lands off ovir manis of Duchell." However the greater part of the Duchall property had passed in 1544 to the Porterfields. It is noted that, in this ancient land description, quoted from Dr. Metcalfe above, Duchall was spelled Duchell.

Apparently Gabriel Porterfield, who inherited Hapland in 1687 and who later, finding the estate entailed, allowed it to come to sale, and who purchased it in his own name, was succeeded by his son, Gabriel Porterfield, who soon deceased, unmarried, and was himself succeeded by his brother Alexander Porterfield, who died unmarried, leaving the estate to fall to his sisters.

THE ANTIQUITY OF THE PORTERFIELD ANCESTRY

As that of other Scottish families, the Porterfield ancestry of the thirteenth century was a fusion of the Celt, Norse, Angle and Norman. Some two thousand years before that century, the tall, fair-haired, blue-eyed, light-complexioned Gael who was destined to rule the west, had come to England and had driven the short and swarthy Iberian, that early occupant of England, whose origin is unknown, back to its western extremity, only to have himself beaten back into Cornwall and Devon, and into Wales, and northward into Cumberland and Lanarkshire, and beyond the Clyde, four hundred years later by his Celtic kinsman, the Briton, who six hundred years later was overrun by the Roman.

And to him, who may wish to follow our genealogy into even a remoter past, are open the sacred records of the house of Israel, whether he be Celt, Norse, Scot, Pict, Angle, Norman, Saxon, Gael, or Briton.

Scotland First Mentioned by Tacitus

Caledonia, the country that is now known as Scotland, first came to historic notice in the military invasion of Cneius Julius Agricola (40-93), and, for a first glimpse of our ancestral homeland, we must turn to the "Life of Agricola" by the renowned historian, Agricola's son-in-law, Cornelius Tacitus. Scottish history begins about the year 80 of the Christian era. No other record has been found. Nor were those meager pages written because of Scotland, but to promote Agricola, and they did immortalize Tacitus, their author. Agricola's Roman legions had just then overrun Britain, but they would ever fail to subdue our Scottish ancestor, as all non-kindred foes must do.

In that history, the "Life of Agricola", Tacitus described the physical features of our early ancestry, the Scottish people, whom the Roman cohorts had assailed with all the fury of their genius, at the very sunrise of Scottish history, as having "ruddy hair and lusty limbs." Their

aptitude for combat had convinced the Roman of certain Caledonian qualities. These characteristics, as well as others, apparently, were more or less transmitted to their descendants for a thousand years or more. And from the speech, imputed to Galgacus, the Scottish commander, to his little army of thirty thousand followers just before the battles with Agricola's legions as given by Tacitus in that work, we can get a view of the mental side, both of officer and man, of our remote ancestry. In his notes on the "Life of Agricola", Arthur Murphy, a distinguished critic, declared that Galgacus may fairly be allowed to have so addressed his men in substance, if not in the exact words imputed by Tacitus. That his love of liberty gave warmth and spirit to his speech. Murphy writes, in part: "Neither the Greek nor the Roman page has anything to compare with it."

And their vigor, courage and fortitude are no less apparent. For six hundred years the Scots struggled in a straitened country, with a meager soil, with mountain and lake, with storm and mist, and maintained their political independence of their powerful kinsman on the south, keeping their place among the nations of the earth, unconquered, but ever engaged in conflict, with nature, armies, clans, among themselves.

And was that, in the course of destiny, to be the schooling that would fit them for their future? If so, no wonder, after all, even after fatal Flodden Field, that they, again renewed with their ancient inspiration, are found arrayed together at Valley Forge.

The Lowlands and the Highlands of Scotland Defined

The line that separates the Lowlands and the Highlands of Scotland as given by Charles A. Hanna in his history of the Scotch Irish, is as follows: "If you draw a line across the map of Scotland from the eastern bank of Loch Lomond, south of Ben Lomond, following mainly the course of the Grampians, and crossing the Forth at Aberfoyle, the Teith at Callander, the Almond at Grief, the

Tay at Dunkeld, the Ericht at Blairgowrie, and proceeding through the hills of Brae Angus till it reaches the range of the Mounth then crossing the Dee at Ballater, the Spey at Lower Craigellachie, till it reaches the Moray Firth at Nairn, you will have on the south, next to England, the Lowlands, and on the north, the Highlands."

Renfrewshire Originally Embraced in Lanarkshire

Up till the beginning of the 15th century, what is now the County of Renfrew, or Renfrewshire, as you please to designate, was wholly included in the County of Lanark, or Lanarkshire. Between August 7, 1413 and August 12, 1414, Renfrew ceased to be a barony, and was erected into a shire. Hence, the members of the Porter family, who forty years later adopted the Porterfield surname, were residents of Lanarkshire.

The Porterfield Surname

Ayrshire and Renfrewshire are located in the Lowlands. The first is situated in the southwestern extremity of Scotland on the Firth of Clyde, and the latter lies to the east between Ayrshire and the city of Glasgow. Ayrshire and Renfrewshire are mentioned together here because the Porterfield family, beginning its search for new lands, became further favorably known in Ayrshire.

A few surnames were first used in Scotland at the beginning of the 12th century. The first notable record of surnames in England is found in the Doomesday book, a record of the estates of the English realm, made by William the Conqueror, 1066-1087. However, in England, from the Magna Charta itself, which was proclaimed June 15, 1215, it is apparent that surnames were not in general use at that time.

The Ragman Roll Another Early Register of Names

Upon their taking the oath of fealty to the English King in 1291 the names of the Scotch baronage were recorded in French by Norman scribes. These rolls of names, and others obtained by the King while on his way through Scotland in 1296, are known as the Ragman Roll,

the name having been given jokingly by some of the young courtiers in attendance. Ragman was a game much affected in Anglo-Norman society in the thirteenth century. A number of characters were written consecutively on a sheet of parchment. To each character a string was attached, having a piece of wax or metal at the tip. This sheet, when rolled up, was called a Ragman Roll, and each person playing drew a character by pulling a string, which he or she maintained for the rest of the evening.

Among the signatures of the 1296 list, as given by Hanna, are the following:

“Helys le Porter del Rugan, tenant le roi, Lanarkshire.
William le Porter, Lanarkshire.”

And George Crawford, an early genealogical writer of Scotland, in his history of the Shire of Renfrew, which came to print in 1710, states: “That in the reign of Alexander III, anno 1262, John de Porter was a witness to that donation of the kirk of Dundonald, by Alexander, high steward of Scotland, to the monks of that abbey. Like as I find Walter le Porter is mentioned in Ragman Roll, anno 1296.”

It will be noticed that Mr. Hanna, and he is very careful historian, in his mention of Porters in the Ragman Roll, lists the name of William le Porter, while Mr. Crawford, a much earlier writer, and one duly entitled to credit, gives the same name as Walter le Porter. And the fact remains that both Walter and William refer to the same person, inasmuch as the Norman signature may be translated Walter or William, as you please.

The Place of Origin

“Somewhat lower”, writes George Crawford, “upon the bank of the River Cart, lie the lands of Porterfield, an ancient possession of a family of the same surname, and from whence they, without doubt, have taken both surname and designation.” Behold the Porterfield birthplace. Historic Paisley is nearby. Not far off the waters of the Cart and Clyde unite. The lights of Glasgow may be seen.

Twelve miles west is Duchall Castle, and twelve miles south is Hapland, other estates of the Porterfields.

Of That Ilk Defined

Of that ilk is a Scottish designation, and means of that particular family. In speaking of Porterfields of Porterfield many writers have used that term of that ilk. Also, the Porterfields of Hapland are referred to as of that ilk, meaning the Porterfields of Hapland, and not the Porterfields of Porterfield, or the Porterfields of Duchall, or the Porterfields of Fulwood, or the Porterfields of Chapelton, or the Porterfields of Quarrelton.

Of The Landed Gentry

"Somewhat lower upon the river Cart, lie the lands of Porterfield, an ancient possession of a family of the same surname," wrote George Crawford, not from the standpoint of Paisley, nor from that of Renfrew which is nearer Porterfield, but by contrast with other estates in the vicinity of the Cart. And he could have as well written "the ancient possession," because with these very lands Porterfield had its origin.

First chartered in 1362, as the lands of Porterfield, to his friend Stephen Porter by Robert, Earl of Strathern, afterwards King of Scotland; and again to his grandson, Robert Porterfield, 1500, by James IV., these lands, ever retaining their ancient name, were descended by Robert Porterfield to his four sons Alexander, Colin, Allan and John. Of whom, Alexander, the oldest, succeeding but without prospect of issue subsequently conveyed, 1540, to his brother John Porterfield, his entire patrimonial estate except a liferent. Four years later, coming into possession of this fine property, John Porterfield purchased the barony of Duchall from Lord Lyle, and moved his family to that historic place. His young wife, the former Beatrix Cunningham, never strong after the birth of William, their first child, soon brought sorrow to his home by her premature death.

Porterfield, the ancient home of the Porters, evidently, a very attractive estate by situation, soil, acreage, and associations, however later futilely prospected for coal, remained in the Porterfield possession more than four hundred years, finally passing by sale to the town of Renfrew.

On pages 538 and 546 of Macfarlane's Genealogical Collections, reference is made to the Porterfields of Chapel-toun. The John Porterfield, there mentioned in connection with the marriage of his son Thomas Porterfield to Janet Kinnimond, 1508, was the son of John and Catherine Macgregor Porterfield of Porterfield.

The Estate of Duchall

The Duchall estate, as purchased by John Porterfield in 1544, embraced about half of the acreage of the parish of Kilmacolm.

Metcalfe's County of Renfrew, published 1905:

"Duchal Castle, the stronghold of the Lyles, besieged by James IV., in 1498, has almost disappeared. It was situated about two miles south-west from Kilmacolm on a detached mass of rock which was almost entirely surrounded by a deep ravine, through which ran the river Gryffe and confluent. The sides of the rocky site to the height of about twenty feet are either perpendicular or very precipitous. The whole position, which measures about seventy yards in length from east to west by thirty yards wide, was enclosed with a strong wall of enciente, portions of which still remain. Outside this wall to the west, the neck of the peninsula was cut across by a deep ditch. The entrance was probably at the south-east angle, where a precipitous pinnacle rose about twenty feet from the courtyard. On this seems to have stood the keep, the foundations of which, surrounded by a higher wall, are yet traceable. The wall of enciente was of much stronger character than the ordinary enclosing walls of courtyards, and may possibly be the remains of a thirteenth century castle."

The Lairds of Duchall

1544-1575—John Porterfield.

1575-1620—William Porterfield.

1620-1675—Alexander Porterfield.

1675-1690—John Porterfield.

1690-1743—Alexander Porterfield.

1743-1752—William Porterfield.

1752-1795—Boyd Porterfield.

1795-1815—Alexander Porterfield.

1815-1855—James Corbett Porterfield.

The estate of Duchall, about twelve miles west of Porterfield on the Cart, purchased from the Lyles in 1544, except for short periods of sequestration or forfeiture by the Episcopal government of Scotland, remained in the Porterfield possession until the death of Alexander Porterfield, in 1815, the last of his line. Then James Corbett, a son of Jean Porterfield Corbett, proudly assuming his mother's maiden surname so that a Porterfield might again reign at the old castle, succeeded to Duchall, with the universal welcome of neighbor parishioners, and retained the estate until his decease in 1855, when it became the property of Sir Michael Shaw Stewart, a descendant of Margaret Porterfield Nicholson, daughter of Boyd Porterfield of Duchall, who deceased in 1795.

John Porterfield, the purchaser of Duchall, is referred to by Crawford, as a person of great learning, and this, more than likely, means as much in church matters, as in any other. His brother Allan Porterfield, the vicar of Ardrossan, about five miles from Kilmarnock, and one as keen in like learning, was most generous with money in John Porterfield's land investments, as was also Alexander Porterfield, the oldest brother, the heir to Porterfield.

Then, the possession of wealthy property, as it does now, enlarged political and church influence, and at that time, as well as now, Presbyterian influence meant political influence and enmity to death to Popery and prelacy. And apparently this same John Porterfield was so strongly a

preacher of righteousness that he was made the first bishop of the see of Glasgow. However, he was considered outside church circles as an honest man, and this distinction more than any other influenced his designation as bishop. The new Reformation was being set in motion and there was a cloudy thing to do. Catholic property was to be taken over, and it must be done in as legal way as possible. So, the real ousting powers cast their wary eyes about for the most likely person of their numbers.

Keith's Scotch Bishops:

"After the new form of the Reformation was established in this kingdom, and the regular clergy turned out of their possessions, the reforming party made one John Porterfield a kind of titular bishop of Glasgow, 1571."

Thus John Porterfield continued till 1572.

Grub's Church History of Scotland:

"The archbishopric of Glasgow had been bestowed, in 1571, on a minister named John Porterfield."

Marwick's City of Glasgow:

"Previous to 7th September, 1571, John Porterfield, minister of Kilmarnock, must have been appointed to the see of Glasgow, for on that date he sat as archbishop in the parliament held in Stirling."

Hanna's Scotch Irish:

"John Porterfield was the first bishop of the see of Glasgow."

A Representative Family

The parliamentary union of England and Scotland was not effected until 1707. Parliamentary representation began in Scotland in the early part of 14th century. Only the names of the most important members of the Scottish Parliament were recorded before the beginning of the 16th century. Among those of later record are the names of George Porterfield of Glasgow, member of the Scottish Parliament, 1645-7, 1648-9, 1649-50, 1650; George Porterfield of Renfrewshire, a member 1648; Alexander Porterfield of Renfrewshire, 1700-2.

The Estate of Hapland

The land of Hapland, situated in Ayrshire about twelve miles from Porterfield and a like distance from Duchall, as designated in ancient records and as purchased by Gabriel Porterfield, 1612, embraced part of the estate of Dunlop and of the temple lands of Cunningham. These lands gave to Gabriel Porterfield and to his descendants the designation of Hapland, or the Porterfields of Hapland.

The Estate of Fulwood

The lands of Fullwood, anciently owned by the Flemings, later by the Semples, were alienated by them to John Porterfield, in 1679, by whom they were given in patrimony to Alexander Porterfield, his second son, and remained in the Porterfield possession ninety-five years. This historic estate had formerly been the home of Grissel Porterfield Semple, only daughter of Alexander and Agnes Blair Porterfield of Duchall, and was situated on the river Griffe below Duchall Castle.

Genealogy of Fullwood Porterfields

(1). Alexander Porterfield, son of John Porterfield of Porterfield, who married Marion Cunningham of Craighends.

Issue:

(2a). John Porterfield, who married Jean Finlayson, sole heir of Boghall, and who died before his father.

Issue:

(3a). Mary Porterfield.

(3b). Marion Porterfield.

(3c). Jean Porterfield, who married John Wallace, merchant of Glasgow, 1756.

(3d). Anne Porterfield.

(3e). Catherine Porterfield.

(2b). Alexander Porterfield, who, his older brother dying, succeeded his father.

Issue:

(3a). Alexander Porterfield, who sold in 1774 the barony of Fullwood to John McDowall of Umat.

(2c). Robert Porterfield, a doctor of Edinburg.

Porterfields Primarily Catholic

"But, of this Stephen de Porter," writes Crawford, "I have not seen any more than that he mortified to the monestary of Paisley, 'for the salvation of his own soul, the yearly revenue of twelve pennies from the burghhouse of Michael Sperlin in 'Renfrew.' And Robert, succeeding his father, out of his charity to the church and poor, (according to the opinion of those times, that they did a very agreeable service to God Almighty, to be liberal to the church and clergy), mortified to the monestary of Paisley, 'for the salvation of his own soul, his father's and mother's and for the salvation of all his ancestors and posterity, the yearly revenue of sixteen pennies out of the burghhouse of John Walker in Renfrew, as a free, pure and perpetual alms, to be paid at two terms of the year, in equal portions, namely, the feast of Pentecost, and at the feast of St. Martin: and farther, I, the said Robert Porter of Porterfield, ratify, approve, and, by this my character, confirm that gift and grant which Stephen Porter, my father, formerly gave to God and the blessed Virgin Mary and the blessed James and the blessed Mirin, confessor of Paisley, and the monks there serving God'."

Earlier Records of Church and Ancestry

Historians claim that Ninian, an evangelist, a native of Solway Firth and educated in Rome, preached to the Picts of Southwestern Scotland as early as the year 405 A. D., and founded a white stone church at Whithorn, in Galloway, on the shore of the ocean. That Columba, an Irishman, again brought the Gospel to Scotland in the 6th century. That then Scotland was occupied chiefly by two Celtic tribes, the Scots and Picts, not at all tame nor peace-loving people, the former, having come from Ireland, and

the latter, a continental invader, and that these two tribes became amalgamated about the 9th century.

Then, in the year 1066, came William the Conqueror, bringing the Norman blood and influence to England.

A hundred years later the name of Alanus de Porter appears in a charter. This Alanus de Porter was a Norman knight, and was with King William the Lion when he invaded England in the summer of 1174, and was one of the nobles captured and imprisoned with the king in the Castle of Falaise, in Normandy. He was later held as a hostage that the humiliating terms of the treaty would be observed, the king having been released at the end of the year.

Of the Porterfield genealogy, this record of Alanus de Porter is the earliest yet disclosed.

In 1180 Walter de Porter witnessed the document by the Prior of Paisley authorizing private chapels for divine worship, and in 1262 John de Porter witnessed a charter by the Earl of Monteith confirming the donation of the church in Kintyre. The Ragman Roll record of Walter de Porter, 1296, and a charter granted by the King of Scotland, in 1362, to "our well-beloved and most trusty Stephen de Porter" of the lands of Porterfield in the barony of Renfrew, are other early records.

Porterfields With The Reformation

A hundred years after the origin and adoption of their name, the Porterfields, following the Reformation in Scotland, generally turned Protestant with the times, and later, apparently, found or were forced to find the Calvinistic polity preferable to the Episcopal, which was then strong in England. And the Porterfields, who later took part in the Ulster Plantation, also found themselves in a similar predicament in Ireland, that of having only one church from which to choose, unmolested by the powers that were. However no record has been found of any Porterfield denunciation of the Catholic faith.

Whether Porterfields were numbered among the victims of the Catholic massacre in Ireland, records, so far

examined, have not disclosed. However, most likely, for many had taken part in the Plantation, many had gone to Ireland as colonist, and many may have perished. A Catholic, Roger O'Moore, who had served with the military of Spain, had planned the attack. His idea was to kill all Protestant settlers in Ireland, and to restore Catholicism and Catholic supremacy in the State. The insurrection was timed, and was to fall heavily, as well as unexpectedly, on the Plantation colonists. And, as planned, the brutal massacre ensued, October 23, 1641, sparing no age, sex, or condition. The defenceless Scotch settlers, wholly unaware of their impending fate, were brutally murdered by the nearest Irish Catholic neighbor with whom unruffled peace had been maintained. From 40 to 200 thousand Scotch settlers perished.

Verily, the Scots had adopted Presbyterianism as a political movement, and their zeal for it arose from political necessity, notwithstanding the Catholic abuse of spiritual authority. Presbyterianism, popery, and prelacy were three very wild things ever cutting at each other, and these churches give to Scotch history a tinge of regret.

And, with the growth of numbers and of wealth, the Presbyterian lords and ministers became more and more imperious. An assembly was summoned by the King's Commissioner for November 21, 1638 at Glasgow. To this peculiar convention, a cunning innovation even of the Episcopal mind, the Presbytery of Paisley sent, among others, John Porterfield of Duchall. From the first the Covenanters paid little respect to the wishes of the King, and did everything with a high hand. After six days of stormy session, the King's Commissioner, finding himself unable to restrain these arrogant churchmen, or to carry out the instructions given him, dissolved the assembly. And again, in 1640, the Presbytery of Paisley selected John Porterfield of Duchall as commissioner to Aberdeen, and the results were as futile as at Glasgow.

Now, that the English nation was engaged in a civil war, the Scots, apparently fond of church discord and

revolution, could go into action, and the Marquis of Montrose, later betrayed into the hands of his former friends by Prince Charles and hanged by them in Edinburg, deserted the Covenanters, and raised an army of Irish Catholics and Highlanders with which he defeated his old comrades at Tibbermuir, in 1644; and at Alford, and at Kilsyth, in 1645. However, his tide of victory changing, his utter defeat came in September at Philiphaugh.

The victory of Cromwell's army at Naseby, June 14, 1645, divested Charles I. of all his strong cities and, retreating from Exeter to Oxford which he found also besieged by Cromwell, the King retired to Scotland, May 1646, hoping, in this extremity, to find respect and kind treatment among his subjects there, and went into the camp of the Scots at Newark.

Thus, fleeing Cromwell's religious Ironsides, Charles I. came to the lair of the presbyters. Thus had the inveterate foe of religious liberty come to the vicinity of Duchall Castle in the days of Alêxander Porterfield (1591-1675), a staunch friend of the Reformation. Thus had the foe of religious liberty sought asylum from his political enemies. Thus, seeking a haven of security among friendly subjects, he found chains, a Scottish guard, and the taunts of Presbyterian preachers.

With the surrender of the King at Newark, apparently the shackles of imperiled civil liberty had been broken, but the religious intolerance of the Presbyterian Parliament was to become immediately no less dangerous. This body had abolished civil despotism, perhaps, only to impose upon the English nation religious tyranny.

Now, both factions of the opposition sought alliance with the captive King; the Independents, Cromwell included, on the basis of religious toleration, and the Presbyterians, the Earl of Essex included, on the adoption of the Scotch Covenant. And the King's followers, now defeated, embraced the Catholics, the Episcopal clergy, the nobility, and the advocates of the established church and of monarchy.

And Parliament, understanding the Scotch fondness for coin, immediately began negotiations for the king's person. His awful predicament favored the Scots, so they came forward with their Covenant, and the captive King, foolishly refusing to believe that his safety was in jeopardy and obstinately rejecting the Covenant, was surrendered to the English Parliament upon the payment of four hundred thousand pounds sterling, 1647.

Previously Parliament had secured the alliance of the Scots by entering into a covenant with them to extirpate popery and prelacy, and an army of Scotch Covenanters had marched into England to assist the forces of Parliament. But four years later, however, the Covenanters, smarting under the reproach of having sold their sovereign, sent an army into England to strike at the forces of Parliament. This reversal of governmental action appears strange. But Cromwell's army routed the Scot's army at Preston with terrific slaughter.

And, in 1650, the Scots rebelled against the English Commonwealth, and Cromwell, the master of that nation, came to Scotland, and, with twelve thousand men at Dunbar, defeated twenty-seven thousand Covenanters who, ignoring the military genius of Cromwell, were certain of victory. Even the Scotch preachers, the trouble rousers of the time, from their places of safety, had endeavored to show by the Holy Bible that the Covenanters would be victorious in the impending battle. The Scotch troops, however, facing the Ironsides, very soon thought differently, and, throwing down their arms, fled in the several directions, leaving four thousand of their comrades among the dead and wounded on the field, and ten thousand captives.

Among the gallant young Scotch officers, who escaped the massacre, was Captain John Porterfield (1625-1653), the laird of Hapland. He was a person of courage and of good presence, and contrived to save his company from annihilation but was certainly no match for Cromwell, nor was any other anywhere of whom we read in English annals. Although only twenty-five years of age, the Laird

of Hapland was a ruling elder for the parish of Dunlop in Ayrshire where the family estate was situated. At that time he was paying court to the daughter of the Laird of Corsehill, who was much favored with feminine beauty and vivacity, and who was generously endowed, and later became betrothed to her, but, to the grief of all, fell sick and died before the marriage was consummated. His health, never the most robust, had been impaired by that unfortunate campaign. His brother, Alexander Porterfield (1630-1664), with him in the Scots' army, succeeded to the estate, but did not enjoy his inheritance long, as he deceased, unmarried, at Duchall Castle in Renfrewshire, 1664. Whereupon Gabriel Porterfield (1634-1687), the third brother, a discreet and virtuous person, succeeded to Hapland. These three were the sons of Gabriel and Jean Maxwell Porterfield.

Captain John Porterfield, as others of the vanquished army, was expensed for the rebellion. His estate was sequestered by Cromwell until the required amounts were fully paid. This accomplished, his estate was returned. However, to meet this fine, other obligations, affording more time, had been assumed, and Alexander Porterfield, the laird of Porterfield, had become a creditor, and later had intromitted with the rents. These debts had been carried by all three brothers, passing from one to the other successively with the estate, until at the death of the third, Gabriel Porterfield, 1687, the estate of Hapland with its encumbrances descended to his son Gabriel Porterfield, who apparently was not aware of the entail, but who later allowed the estate to come to a judicial sale in order that he might purchase it in his own name.

Thus, by repurchase, Gabriel Porterfield endeavored to return Hapland unencumbered to his own succession. Apparently his great ambition, even now esteemed most highly, was to retain the estate in the possession of the Porterfields of Hapland, to have it descend from father to son as at Duchall, and as at Porterfield, because such property descent there had given the family decided influ-

ence. Doubtless, this Gabriel Porterfield was too a thoughtful person in business, having accumulated the purchase price of Hapland, although comparatively young. He had married Elizabeth Cunningham of Craigends, a member of that venerable and excellently wealthy family, and had one son and three daughters. However, contrary to his father's fondest plans, the son, Alexander Porterfield, died unmarried, and the estate descended to the three daughters, Johanna, Margaret, and Lillias, each of whom previously had been generously tockered. Of these, Johanna Porterfield married Thomas Trotter of Morton Hall, who had other extensive possessions in Edinburgshire and Berwickshire. Her share of Hapland consisted of the manor house and two hundred acres of land; Margaret married John Hamilton of Barr; and Lillias, the youngest daughter, William Sommerville of Kennox. And Hapland, the family estate in Ayrshire, thus passed from the Porterfield name, 1768, having been purchased by Gabriel Porterfield, the first, December 29, 1612, after one hundred and fifty years of uninterrupted possession.

Apparently, Hapland's obligation to Alexander Porterfield of Porterfield, contracted after the battle of Dunbar and not disclosed at that time, an unwritten promise to return, maybe, and maybe not, for the Porterfields were close friends, was never repaid. After many years, when the estate fell from Porterfield hands, the debt was reduced to writing, and later its legality was tested by Boyd Porterfield of Duchall, who solely desired to have Hapland returned to the parent house rather than to go to strangers and who, because of the failure of his uncle, William Porterfield, to have issue, had succeeded to Alexander Porterfield's estate. In 1771, the cause was adjudicated, and, because the obligation had undergone prescription, so held by the court, as growing out of a homecoming to Porterfield and a banquet of Scottish proportions, the property was confirmed in the three daughters.

Murray's Kilmacolm:

"Upon the restoration of the monarchy in 1660, the

Presbyterian Church was overthrown and Episcopacy was reestablished. All ministers, in charge since 1649, were ordered to apply for admission from a bishop, and to take the Oath of Supremacy, acknowledging the king supreme in all matters civil and religious. 'The Presbytery, apparently, ceased to meet from June 27, 1660; and there was no authority to enforce obedience.'

Mr. James Alexander, the minister of Kilmacolm, continued to perform pastoral duties with the loyal aid of the Laird of Duchall. However, measures were soon to be taken with the Presbyterian ministers. In October, 1662, the Council passed the Act of Glasgow, declaring all ministers must conform or remove from their charges. Mr. Alexander was among those ministers turned out. He perhaps found shelter with his wife and children in the old castle of Duchall, for there was no stauncher Presbyterian in Scotland, no more true blue Covenanter, than the then laird, Alexander Porterfield of that ilk."

Pride's Parish of Neilston:

"There is no portion of Scottish history which causes such painful and indignant feelings as that of the period from the restoration of Charles II., 1660 to 1687 when James II. ignominiously fled from the kingdom and closed his brief and inglorious reign. At that time, and indeed from the date of the Reformation, the kingdom of Scotland was distracted by religious as well as political strife, the people being divided into Presbyterians and Episcopalians, while the crown was contending for prerogative, and nobles by means of the most questionable character were seeking to increase their estate and political power. Religious persecution, cruel and unrelenting, prevailed, and its incidents filled many dark and bloody pages of the country's history. If the Presbyterians and Covenanters were uncompromising, unreasonable in their pretensions, and fanatical and not even unstained by crime, the Episcopalians were bigoted and cruel, and having the power of the government at their command, exercised it with brutal severity in support of their ecclesiastical polity. The Cov-

enanterers were stung to madness by having their rights disregarded, consciences violated, and their lives placed at the mercy of soldiers."

Macarthur's History of Port Glasgow:

1134206

"The restoration of the monarchy in 1660 was a misfortune for the Scottish Church. The Covenant was declared to be illegal, and by 1661 Episcopacy was re-established, when four hundred ministers refused to conform and was ousted. Mr. Alexander, who was at that time minister of Kilmacolm, was one of them.

In 1670 Sir George Maxwell commenced holding conventicles and baptising children in the court yard of Newark Castle, and continued this for three years. His cousin, John Maxwell of Dargavel, was of the same persuasion, as was his relative Cunningham of Caincurran, and Porterfield of Duchall. In 1673 Sir George and the others who had held conventicles were heavily fined for this practice. Cunningham and Porterfield and Maxwell of Dargavel were also fined."

These fines were assessed against the holding of conventicles, or the assembling for religious worship, and for the baptising of children and for the Sabbath's absence from church. And the fines were severe, that of Sir George Maxwell was 7900 pounds sterling, a sum perfectly impossible for him to pay, and was afterwards commuted to 5000 pounds of sterling. John Porterfield, for encouraging conventicles, was fined in the sum of 4800 Scots, and was again fined in 1664 for refusing to attend the ministrations of Curate Abercrombie in the parish kirk of Kilmacolm. The others were fined in proportion to their rentals.

In 1664 the Laird of Duchall, the same John Porterfield, was summoned before the Court of High Commission for not attending the ministry of the curate of his home parish of Kilmacolm. His defence was that it was impossible to attend church because the curate took every opportunity possible of accusing him publicly of the most heinous offences, and of which he was entirely innocent. Prominent witnesses were called, and testified in his behalf,

corroborating his statements in every particular. The court, failing in that ulterior attempt, cunningly called upon the defendent to take the Oath of Suupremacy, a difficult declaration for a Scottish Presbyterian, however one permitted by and in accordance with current statute law, acknowledging the king supreme in church and state. This, the zealous defendant refused to do, which was just what the court expected and wished him to do, and he was ordered to confine himself to the parish of Kilmacolm until the court had made up its mind what to do with him. Even that decision, brutal as it was, suprised no one, nor was it approved by any one outside the coterie of Episcopal conspirators.

Shortly afterwards the court made up its mind, and the Laird of Duchall was fined 500 pounds sterling, and ordered to confine himself to the burgh of Elgin. There he was detained four years; denied the liberty of visiting his home.

By their abuse of spiritual authority and their immoral lives and irreligion, the Catholic clergy had nullified their influence in Scotland, and we shall not be surprised to see an overflowing repetition of all their evils in the church following.

After the defeat of the Covenanters at Pentland, or Rullion Green, in 1666, the Porterfields, and members of other prominent families, being charged with having taken part in that rebellion, were deprived of their estates. Among the properties forfeited, were those of William Porterfield of Quarrelton, of Alexander Porterfield of Kilphyllan, and of John Semple of Fullwood, husband of Grissel Porterfield. These were brothers and sister german of John Porterfield of Duchall, who had then been recently fined for favoring conventicles, and for other stout opposition to prelacy, and the children of Alexander Porterfield of Duchall, who later deceased in 1675, and who was a person of integrity, much read in the law and in theology, and an excellently wealthy and upright friend of the Reformation.

Kilphyllan, or Kilallan, a church of Strathgriffe, was given to the monastery of Paisley by Walter Fitz Allan and confirmed by Bishop Florence before 1207 and Pope Clement IV. in 1265. Metcalfe.

George Porterfield, a brother german of Alexander Porterfield of Duchall and a wealthy merchant of Glasgow, a former lord provost, and a prominent member of the Scottish parliament, was also divested of his property and, because of his church opinions, was driven from Scotland and forced to spend many years in exile in Holland, where he deceased, and was buried among strangers in the church of Rotterdam.

Other Porterfields, as well, likewise suffered the loss of their estates, and were grievously burdened with other persecutions by the Episcopal government of Scotland. Or the records of 1685 so attest. On March 10th of that year, James Hamilton of Aikenhead, a person of integrity and a friend of the Reformation, whose wife was Ann Porterfield, a daughter of John Porterfield of Duchall, had been liberated from prison on a bond of 2000 pounds sterling to appear when called, and on March 22, John Porterfield of Duchall, himself, and his son Alexander, having petitioned the council for liberty, and who, responding, granted the latter his freedom, but the former only the liberty of Glasgow.

And Alexander Porterfield, the heir apparent, unwillingly took leave of his gray-haired father and returned to Duchall Castle where he died a year or so later, his health having been impaired by imprisonment.

During the summer of 1666, the Covenanters had been holding secret meetings throughout the shire of Renfrew, their unrest unabated by persecution, and others, of no church affiliation, but having very live grievances against the government, joining issue, largely enlisted the population. The Episcopal government was no less mindful. Troops had been quartered at Paisley, and were in action on the eve of the Rullion Green battle.

On the preceding day, November 28, there was a meeting in the parish of Beith. Grievances against the govern-

ment were recounted. Resolutions were made. Life, honor, and property were plighted. The next day they would join their comrades at Rullion Green. Among the number were William Porterfield of Quarrelton and his brother, Alexander Porterfield, also Ker of Kerland; Mure of Caldwell; Ralston of that ilk; Maxwell, minister at Dundonald; Ramsay, minister at Kilmaurs; Carstairs, minister at Glasgow; Maxwell of Blackstone; and their leader, William Mure of Caldwell.

Their intention was to assist the Covenanters against the government, and would have done so the next day, had they not received word that the royal forces under Gen. Dalziel were between them and their friends. Whereupon they disbanded. It is claimed that none of them had actually joined the rebellion, that they had only intended doing so.

Maxwell of Blackstone, one of their comrades, seeing the futility of their movement after the defeat at Rullion Green, went to the Archbishop and, upon the promise of pardon for himself, informed against the others, of whom there were seventy.

Eight days later, a letter from the Archbishop of Glasgow was read in the Presbytery of Paisley, requiring the names of the brethren who had participated in the rebellion. A fortnight later the following answer was posted:

“Anent those within the Presbytery who were in arms in the late rebellious insurrection, the brethren report that none to their knowledge within the Presbytery were actually joined with the body who were in arms, only the young goodman of Caldwell in the parish of Neilston was with the Laird of Caldwell in arms going to these rebels, as also William Porterfield in the parish of Paisley, now vacant; also, George Porterfield with William his brother in the parish of Kilphyllan, now vacant, also, and their names were already known and published in the printed papers.”

Doubtless the Archbishop and his mercenary informers did know more than the curates knew about those in the shire who had taken part in the unfortunate revolt.

However, all defendants were summoned to appear before the Court of the Justiciary, and were condemned in their absence, and their estates forfeited.

The properties of the Porterfields were meted out to Hamilton of Hallcraig. That of their leader, William Mure of Caldwell, was given to Gen. Thomas Dalziel of Binns, the commander of the royal forces, in whose family this property remained till 1690. William Mure first fled to Ireland and thence to Holland, where he died. His wife, after his death, received harsh treatment from the government. After much persecution she and her three daughters were imprisoned in the Castle of Darkness, and deprived of the liberty of seeing each other even in death.

The Porterfields had incurred the ill will of the Episcopal government of Scotland for being Presbyterians. They refused to conform to the Episcopal Church, and were alleged to have participated in the Covenanters' rebellions of 1666 and 1679. And, in 1684, the Earl of Melfort, taking advantage of that situation, trumped up a charge of treason against John Porterfield, brother of William Porterfield and of Alexander Porterfield, whose properties had already been forfeited, in order to filch from him the barony of Duchall. He accomplished that, and the annulment of the family coat of arms, and honors, so far as could be done by judicature.

Melfort wrote from Glasgow to the Duke of Queensberry:

"There are come to me two commissioners from two of our prisoners, the first is from the Laird of Duchall, who, I find, upon receiving his indictment, is extremely alarmed, and would gladly throw himself upon the King's mercy, if he could have any assurance that something could be preserved to his family, and his life saved. The nephew of Sir Archibald Stewart of Blackhall is Duchall's grandchild, and to succeed him, Blackwell is now extremely concerned. I would give no answer nor condescend to a delay of his trial, lest that might have made others believe it was not in earnest."

Howell's State Trials, Volume 10, pp. 1046 to 1056:

"Trial of John Porterfield, of Duchall, for treason: 36 Charles II., A. D. 1684.

John Porterfield, of Duchall, Prisoner, Indyted and accused, that where notwithstanding be the common law, and law of this, and all well governed nations, the treating for supplies to rebels, or the concealing that there are supplies tolerated or craved for them, is high treason, since thereby the government may be undermined and collections made and by these collections forces raised, and since by the uncontroverted law of this nation, the concealing and not revealing of treason is treason; and that the raising or levying of men or money in any case without his majesty's authority, but especially to assist open and declared traitors is treason, and so the concealers of it might be guilty of treason."

And further: "Nevertheless it is a verity that the said John Porterfield, of Duchall, shaking off all fear of God, respect, and regard to his majesty's authortiy and laws, has presumed to commit, and is guilty of the said crimes in so far as in the year 1679, several dissatisfied and disloyal persons having convoked and assembled themselves together in arms in the western shires of this kingdom, formed themselves in an army, rendezvoused and exercised themselves, committing many outrages and villanies, killing and murdering his majesty's subjects, rifling and robbing their houses and goods, and had the confidence to oppose and fight against his majesty's forces at Bothwel-bridge, until they were defeated by them in the month of June, 1679; and though the said John Porterfield, of Duchall, was not present himself with the said rebels, yet he did directly or indirectly furnish or supply them with arms, meat, drink, and other provisions, hounded out, or suffered several of his tenants to go out to the said rebellion, and after the said rebels were defeated, they returning home, the said John Porterfield, of Duchal, most undutifully and treasonably received, maintained, supplied, harbored, intercommunicated, or conversed with them, or

ground of his lands or some part thereof, and particularly either of them, in his house or elsewhere, and upon the George Holme, son to George Holme, his officer, having been actually with the said rebels, at Bothwelbridge, and several other places, in arms, and returning from them after the defeat, and being convened at Glasgow before justices, was declared fugitive.

The said John Porterfield, of Duchall, upon the first, second, or third day of the months of July, August, September, October, November or December, 1679, and upon the first, second, or third days of the months of January, February, or remaining months of the years 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, or 1684, did receive, intercommunicate or converse with the said George Holme, a rebel and declared traitor, and a printed fugitive, maintained and harbored him on his grounds or lands, or some part thereof, or other-ways supplied or did favors to him."

And further: "Like as in the year 1666, a desperate and avowed rebellion having happened within this kingdom, in which Alexander Porterfield, his brother being involved and having accession thereto, and being arraigned before the justices for the same, upon the sixteenth of August, 1667, and found guilty of an inquest of the crime of treason, sentence and doom of forfaiture was pronounced against him, and which doom and sentence is ratified and approved by the eleventh act of his majesty's second parliament, notwithstanding thereof, and that his name is expressly inserted in the said act, and the said forfaiture narrated, and so the same known to the said John Porterfield, of Duchall, and all the lieges, the said John Porterfield, of Duchall, most treasonably received, intercommunicated and conversed with the said Alexander Porterfield, his brother, a forfeited and declared traitor, in his own house and in the house possessed by him, and aided assisted and supplied him with meat, drink, money, or did other favors to him since his being forfeited, and declared a traitor; and he so far owned and countenanced him, maintained, intercommunicated and conversed with him, that William Porter-

field, the said John, his eldest son, having died in the month of years 1680, 1681, 1682, or 1683, and he having invited his neighbors to come to him and be present within dwelling house at the time. At the burial the said Alexander Porterfield, a forfaulted and declared traitor, was present there at, and behaved himself as a friend, by inviting and entertaining those who came to the burial, and the said John Porterfield of Duchall, being present there himself, the said Alexander, his brother, was most treasonably received, intercommunicated and conversed with by him."

And further: "And upon the first, second and remaining days of the months of July, August, September, October, November, or December, 1679, and upon the first, second, and remaining days of the months of January, February, or remaining months of the years 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, or 1684, or one or the other of the said days, months or years, the said Alexander Porterfield, a forfaulted and declared traitor, was received, harbored, maintained, supplied, intercommunicated and conversed with, done favors to by the said John Porterfield in his own house, or in the house belonging to the said Alexander Porterfield, or some other part or place elsewhere. And such like Archibald, late Earl of Argyle, being a declared and forfaulted traitor. Likewise, Sir John Cochran, being suspected, and who is now declared fugitive for treasonable conspiring the destruction of the government and keeping correspondence with the said late Earl of Argyle and designing to levy a war; did sometime in the session, in the end of the year 1680, 1681, 1682, or beginning of the year 1683, (which was the time that the said damnable plot was to be entered into for raising the said war) meet with the said John Porterfield in the burgh of Edinburgh, where he proposed to him to give fifty pounds sterling, for the relief of the said late Earl of Argyle, and Cunningham of Craigends told him that the like proposal had been made to him, which treasonable proposal and offer to collect money to the effect aforesaid, the said John Porterfield concealed and did not re-

veal either to his majesty, his officers of state, or any others employed in his majesty's government. The doing or committing thereof, or one or other of the deeds above specified, he had committed, and was guilty of the crimes of high treason, and others above mentioned, and was actor in and part thereof, which being found by an assize he ought to be punished with forfaiture of life, land and goods, to the terror and example of others to commit the like hereafter."

And further: "The assize finds John Porterfield of Duchall guilty, by his own confession, of conversing with, harboring, and receiving Alexander Porterfield his brother, a forfeaulted person; as also in harboring on his ground, George Holme a declared fugitive, and such like or concealing the proposal made to him by Sir John Cochran mentioned for supplying the late Earl of Argyle, a forfeaulted traitor."

And further: "The Lords commissioners of justiciary therefore having considered the said verdict of the assize, they discerned and adjudged the said John Porterfield to be executed to the death, demained as a traitor, and to underlie the pains of treason and utter punishment appointed by the laws of this realm, at such a time and place, and such a manner as the king's most excellent majesty shall appoint, and ordains his name, fame, memory, and honors to be extinct, his blood to be tainted, and his arms to be riven forth and delate out of the book of arms, so that his posterity may never have place, nor be able to bruik or enjoy any honors, offices, titles or dignities within this realm in time coming; and of have forfeaulted, admitted, and tainted all and sundry his lands, heritages, possessions, and goods whatsoever pertaining to him, to our sovereign lord's use, to remain perpetually with his highness, in property."

Wodrow, the historian, says: "It seems his sentence of death was preconcerted before the Justiciary sat, for, in the Council Registers, November 28, I find as follows: The Council remmends to the Lords of Justiciary to leave the

day and place of Duchall's execution to his majesty. And Duchall was most sedate and patient under his trial, and bore all with a Christian spirit. His honor as a gentleman and loyalty as a subject, stood full and entire; his conscience did not reproach him; all was peaceful within, and God smiled upon him. Thus nothing men did ruffled him. When he was to receive his sentence of forfeiture and death, he was asked as usual in some cases, what he had to say why it should not be pronounced. His reply was, "My Lords, I have little to say, I pray the Lord may save the king, whatever come of me." His answer showed him to be a better Christian and subject than such who persecuted him. The sentence drew tears from many of the onlookers.

And such was the equity of those times, that the very person who was his judge, had got a previous promise of his estate, which was in due time made good; and July, 1686, by the king's gift the Earl of Melfort was made donator to his personal and inheritable estate, so that he had more reason than every body to find him guilty.

On March 22, 1685, John Porterfield, late of Duchall and Alexander Porterfield, his son, supplicate the council for liberty. The first is refused, because under a sentence of forfeiture. His son is let out, on bond for the sum in which he was fined. July 23, 1685, Duchall is allowed the liberty of the town of Edinburgh upon his petition, but confined thereunto. And September 3, the council transmit the following petition from him to the secretaries; "That whereas the petitioner being desired by Sir John Cochran to give some charity to the Lord Argyle, did heartily refuse the same, and having concealed the design of the said Sir John, and not timeously revealed the same, which he did out of ignorance, and not out of evil design, but did freely confess the same, which otherwise could not be proven against him, wherefore your petitioner is forfeited, and hath a long time been prisoner; and seeing his life is near at an end, I being of the age of seventy-two years, and under many infirmities contracted in the said prison, it is therefore humbly desired that your lordships would recommend

your petitioner to his most sacred majesty, for a remission to be passed gratis, containing rehabilitation. And it is hoped his sacred will be so gracious, considering that the petitioner's crime was not intentional, but in a manner ignorantly, out of that gracious benignity and goodness which princes have been in use always to bestow upon the worst of their subjects, being penitent, and allow your petitioned a competency to live upon, out of his own estate, and take some seen course with his debt, which is very grievous to his spirit, and your petitioner shall ever pray: John Porterfield."

"Act of the Scottish Parliament anent Porterfield, of Duchall, and concealing of supply given to rebels, May 6, 1685:

Our sovereign Lord, and estates of Parliament, do ratify, approve, and confirm the sentence of forfaiture pronounced by the commissioners of justiciary against John Porterfield, sometime of Duchall, and the interlocutors, and whole procedure of the said commissioners in that process. And declares, that the same was conformed to the laws of this kingdom. And, in general, statutes, and declares that the concealing and not revealing of supplies given to, or demanded for traitors forfeited for treason against the king's person or government is treason, and to be judged accordingly.

"Wodrow, after observing upon 'two other most iniquitous acts', says: Of this their third act this day runs yet deeper, and was framed not only to revert back to what was past, but to catch a great many gentlemen and others and to bring them to ruin in their bodies and estates. The illegal and harsh sentence passed by the Justiciary, at the direction of the Council, against that excellent gentleman and Christian John Porterfield, of Duchal, made a terrible noise, and was plainly enough perceived to have been in order to gratify a particular manager with his estate. It was necessary then ex post facto, to confirm this sentence by a posterior law."

“John Porterfield’s own thoughts of his case. Indicted for reset and converse with my own brother, Alexander Porterfield of Quarrelton, he being forfeited for his accession to the rebellion of 1666, and his estate being sold, and disposed of by the Exchequer. The said Alexander Porterfield after some years did come and live peaceably within the shire of Renfrew, and, long before the time libelled, did go publicly to church and market, behaving himself as one of his majesty’s lieges, by conversing with his majesty’s subjects of all ranks, such as Privy Counselors, the sheriff of the shire, and the officers and soldiers of his majesty’s forces; so that private subjects could not but conclude, he was indemnified, and his own brother was not more to abstain from converse with him, than those above mentioned, especially seeing he did compeer before the ordinary Courts of Judicature, particularly the sheriff court of Renfrew, sometimes as pursuer, sometimes as defender in sundry actions. Moreover, he did ordinarily frequent his own parish church, when there was a regular incumbent, and frequently conversed with the said minister. He was present at most of the burials within the shire. He did assist and help to settle the soldiers in their quarters and localities, and did entertain them even at his own house.”

Bancroft: “The Parliament of Scotland was as servile to the king as was that of England, and it made the laws against the Covenanters more rigorous. During the year 1685, the Marquis of Argyle, the son of the great Marquis of Argyle, the leader of the Covenanters, who was executed in May, 1661, returned to Scotland from his exile and made an ill-organized effort to rouse the clans to resistance to royal oppression.”

With the exception of execution, judgment of this ugly court against John Porterfield was fully carried out. However, his estate, greatly decreased in productive wealth, was returned to him, immediately prior to his demise, after the accession of William of Orange to the Crown of England.

Upon the death of Charles II, February 6, 1685, James II, came to the throne of England. After this change of sovereigns, John Porterfield and his son petitioned for liberty. The son was let out, but the aged father was retained, and later in July was permitted the freedom of Edinburgh. Public opinion becoming alarmed, James II fled. Then, William Prince of Orange took up his reign in England, 1689.

By these events, matters were somewhat corrected in Scotland. Not a single Episcopal preacher was spared. That person, known as John Drummond and the Lord of Melfort, scurried out of Scotland like a rat, and John Porterfield returned to his home at Duchall Castle.

Hector' Judicial Records of Renfrewshire:

"The county court records of Scotland have their many marks of bloody hands on them." However, the name of Porterfield, although of an old and numerous family of Renfrewshire, only occurs twice. Once, on page 277, under the caption: Head Court Roll of the Shire, 1687, and the other, on page 257: "In 1775, parties prosecuted for game violations were members of the aristocracy or their servants, but twenty-five years later these laws were contravened by the lower classes. Among those prosecuted in 1775 was John Rankin, servant of Boyd Porterfield of that ilk. Neither case discloses any crime by a Porterfield.

Robert Wodrow (1679-1734, a distinguished Scottish historian, has well described the trial of John Porterfield. For over 30 years Mr. Wodrow was minister at Eastwood near Glasgow, where he wrote his great work.

CHAPTER II

PORTERFIELDS OF IRELAND

Because of church troubles in Scotland and confiscation of estates, the Porterfields took part in the Plantation. In reference to and explanation of the Plantation or colonization of Ulster, Ireland, early in the seventeenth century, by James I., King of England, the following is taken from "The Laggan and Its Presbyterianism" by Rev. Alexander G. Lecky:

"On the 3rd of September, 1607, the Earls of Tyrone and Tyrconnel—the chiefs of the O'Neills and O'Donnells—sailed away from Lough Swilly to the continent, and abandoned forever the vast territories over which their ancestors had ruled for centuries. Probably the reason why these fallen chiefs fled away from their native land was finding they could no longer contend against the forces of England, with whom they had long been at variance, and fearing the results of the treasonable correspondence which they had carried on with the courts of Rome and Spain, they saw no safety but in flight.

"This event, the flight of the Earls, opened up the way for King James and his advisers to carry out the project of planting Ulster with settlers from England and Scotland, as the only way of remedying the disorder which had so long prevailed in this northern province. The vast estates thus abandoned by their owners were regarded as forfeited to the Crown, and were granted to the favorites of King James and to those who were able to bring influence to bear on the authorities of the day.

"In order to clear the way for these new-comers, a proclamation was published at Lifford, in County Donegal, in the king's name, in the month of September, 1611, ordering all the native Irish to prepare themselves to clearly avoid their several possessions within the said Precincts of Lifford and Portlough, and betake themselves to their new proportions and allotments in the Barony of Kilmacrennan.

"From this date onward the English and Scotch settlers began to arrive and prepare new homes for themselves there, and as so many of the undertakers were Scotchman, and as Scotland was of easy access through the port of Derry, the great majority of the new settlers hailed from Scotland."

"One thing that doubtless had considerable weight in inducing the canny Scots to leave their native hills in such large numbers at this time was the prospect held out to them by the undertakers of good land on easy terms. Those who settled found good land, but the promise of long leases at low rents, which the undertakers were bound by their patents to give to the men of British birth who settled on their lands, was not fulfilled. Soon all found themselves tenants-at-will, and the rents were raised as the landlords wished. Another consideration that no doubt would have considerable weight with many was the hope of escaping from the tyranny and oppression to which they were subjected in Scotland during the greater part of the seventeenth century, on account of their adherence to the Presbyterian polity and doctrine, though it would not be correct to suppose that all these immigrants were men of piety, or imbued deeply with religious convictions.

"But those who came to Ireland with the hope of escaping from disabilities which they suffered from in their native land, on account of their religion, soon found that the change they had made was not, in this respect, much for the better.

"The laws that were enacted at this time in order to compel all the people to conform to the Established Church were senseless and oppressive in the extreme, and the harsh and cruel way in which these laws were put in force against the Presbyterians who had made their homes in the North of Ireland, both by civil and ecclesiastical authorities, was almost incredible.

"Some colonists came from England, but most were from Scotland. The English settled in the south of the province, while the Scot occupied the north and center.

From the Lowlands came the most desirable colonist. He was Protestant and peace-loving, earnest and industrious, and soon the wilderness, in which he had settled, took on new life and began to bloom like a garden."

Hanna's History of the Scotch Irish, Vol. 1, p. 500:

"Apparently King James saw that the parts of Scotland nearest Ireland would naturally yield most suitable colonists. He therefore sought to enlist the assistance of the great families of the southwest, trusting that their feudal power would be of service to them. Extensive grants were made to the Earl of Abercorn and his brother, who represented the power of the Hamiltons in Refrewshire. Hamilton and Montgomery gathered colonists from North Ayrshire, and from South Ayrshire came the Cunninghames and the Crawfurds. But the greatest grants were bestowed on the Galloway men. Each recipient, however, of 2,000 acres was to bring 48 able men of 18 years or upward."

Lecky's The Laggan, and Its Presbyterianism:

The following Porterfields were tenants on the Abercorn Donegal Estate which comprised a large part of the county in 1794:

*William Porterfield, living in Ballydennon townland.

William Porterfield, junior, living in Ballylennon townland.

Patrick Porterfield, living in Castletoun townland.

Nathan Porterfield, living in Lettergall townland.

Elizabeth Porterfield, widow of Matthew Porterfield, living in Lettergall townland.

In the year 1684, the greater number of the ministers in the Presbytery intimated their intention of removing to America. The religious and political conditions were going from bad to worse in Ireland.

The Reverend Mr. Lecky, the historian, quotes the following from old records of Ireland:

"The following Porterfields paid Hearth Tax in the Parish of Taughbone in the county of Donegal, Ireland, supposedly in the year 1663, as the report was not dated,

but apparently preceded another year, which will presently be given:

1663, Patrick Porterfield, living in Drumenon townland.

1663, William Porterfield, living in Ballylennon townland.

1665, Patrick Porterfield, living in Drumenon townland.

1665, William Porterfield, living in Ballylennon townland.

1665, John Porterfield, living in Ballylennon townland.

These old tax reports show Porterfields, heads of families, in County Donegal, Ireland, some thirty years before our first ancestors came from Donegal to America.

*Ancestor of the Belmont County, Ohio Porterfields.

Descendants of our ancestors are to be found in County Donegal to this day, and the following correspondence with them is given, verbatim:

“Ballylennon,
Raphoe, County Donegal,
September 20, 1936.

Dear Mr. Porterfield:

I am sorry to be so long about answering your letter, but I'm afraid I cannot tell you much about my ancestors, at least far back enough to be of much importance. I believe our family came originally to Ireland from Ayrshire in Scotland, and, in a book written by our late minister, Rev. A. G. Lecky, in 1905, are mentioned William Porterfield and John Porterfield, as living in Ballylennon in 1665, and other Porterfields of the Abercorn Estate in 1794. I'm afraid I cannot go any further back than my grandfather, William Porterfield, who lived in this house, and who had a brother, Alexander Porterfield, who lived a short distance from here, and who was married, but had no children. There were two other brothers, John and Matthew, who went to America and settled at Pittsburgh. My father, Alexander

Porterfield (1852-1932), had two brothers and two sisters. The sisters, whose names were Susan and Rebecca, died here, unmarried. One of the brothers, John, died over 20 years ago, leaving one son, William, to whom you have written, and the other brother, William, is in Philadelphia, and I would suggest that you get into communication with him, as he can tell you more than I can. He has been across to Ireland each summer for some time back, but did not come this year. He makes his home at the Stephen Girard Hotel. I have heard him, my Uncle William of Philadelphia, talk of visiting a family of Porterfields at Pittsburgh. We sent him a copy of the book I have mentioned. If you could pay him a visit, you could see it, though I don't know that it would help much. We had a visit from a gentleman, about a month ago, a Mr. Russell, whose mother was a Miss Porterfield. He had gone out to New Zealand when eighteen years of age. He now lives in London, and was trying to find out about his ancestors. He thinks his mother belonged to a branch of our family, and I rather think so, too. The names, Susan and Rebecca, have been carried down in his family, as in ours, and they are not very common ones at present. Perhaps you have been in communication with this gentleman, seeing that you are making inquiries at the same time, as he. If you have not, and would like to have his address, I will send it to you. There are other families of Porterfields in Donegal, and, as far as I know, are no relatives of ours. One gentleman, who lived a few miles from here, died the day Mr. Russell was here. He was John Porterfield, and I believe he was about ninety years old. I don't suppose you want to know about the present family here, however, there was six of us, four boys and two girls. My oldest brother is a doctor in England, Samuel; Alexander was killed in the war in 1918; William and one sister live here with me, and the other sister is married. About twenty years ago, my brother Samuel had a letter from a Mr. Porterfield, a clergyman in England, inquiring about our ancestors, Samuel replied but heard nothing further. I'm sorry I can-

not supply any information much good to you, but, if I can help any way, I shall be pleased to do so.

Sincerely yours,
John Porterfield."

(Raphoe, in County Donegal, is a little town set in pleasant surroundings and in the heart of a fertile district where flaxgrowing and tillage are the chief occupations of the people. This town owes its origin to St. Columba, who founded a monastery here. Later it became a diocesan seat, and the monastery appears to have been converted into a cathedral in the eleventh century by St. Eunan.)

The foregoing letter from Ballylennon, from whence came our ancestry at the beginning of the eighteenth century, stirred my interest. Soon another letter was sent to him, and another was received, which follows:

"Ballylennon,
Raphoe,
June 3rd, 1937.

Dear Mr. Porterfield:

I really must apologize for being such a long time about writing to you again. Time seems to fly, and I can hardly believe it has been so long since I received your second letter. Well, first, this is Mr. Russell's address, Mr. G. J. Russell, News Chronicle, 1922 Bouverie Street, London, E. C. 4.

Rev. A. G. Lecky's book "The Laggan and its Presbyterianism," published in 1905, gives on page 117 the names of the tenants of the Abercorn Donegal estate in 1794, and among them are mentioned William Porterfield, sen. and William Porterfield, jun. and John Porterfield as living in Ballylennon; Patrick Porterfield in Castletoun, and Nathan Porterfield and Elizabeth, widow of Matthew Porterfield, living in Lettergall. On page 111, the names of those who paid hearth tax in 1665 are mentioned, and here we find the names, Patrick Porterfield residing in Drumenon, William Porterfield and John Porterfield in Ballylennon. This book is a history of this district, and the Porterfield names are only mentioned along with others. Nothing more is said

about them. I'm afraid I cannot give dates on any information about the two Porterfields who went out to Pittsburgh. I asked my uncle (William Porterfield, Philadelphia), and he told me that John and Matthew were their names, but did not give any further information. I know that he went to visit them, and I think I heard that one of them was unmarried.

Alexander Porterfield lived at Lettergall and his wife's name was Betty, no children. Sorry I cannot give any dates. William Porterfield died September 11, 1868, aged 69 years; married Mary Jordan who died in 1861, aged 47. They had five children:

John Porterfield, born 1844, died 1908.

Rebecca Porterfield, born 1845, died 1915, unmarried.

Susan Porterfield, born 1850, died 1911, unmarried.

Alexander Porterfield, born 1852, died 1932.

William Porterfield, born 1856.

John married Isabella Boyd who died about 1880, and there was one child, Isabella, who died in 1910. He was a farmer and lived in Ballylennon on the home farm until soon after his wife's death when he bought another at Farcetmore, Letterkenny. Some years later he married again, Annie Mary Parke, and they had two children, William, born 1894, and Margaret, born about three years later. He was an elder in the Letterkenny Presbyterian Church. William Porterfield went to America when a young man, and was, I believe, working with the firm of Wanamaker and Company, Philadelphia, all the time. He visited his old home in 1892, and several times during recent years. He has now retired from business, and is living at the Stephen Girard Hotel. He was never married. Rebecca Porterfield went out to the states, too, about the time her brother John married, and returned at his wife's death to act as housekeeper until his second marriage. She then went to Londonderry for a few years and finally came to Ballyboe to live with her sister Susan, where she remained until her death. Susan lived in Ballyboe all her life.

Alexander, my father, was a farmer, and on March 20, 1879, he married Margaret Huston of Beltany, Raphoe. They lived at Ballyboe, (this farm adjoins Ballylennon), until my Uncle John went to Farcetmore, when he bought Ballylennon, and came there to live. They had seven children: Samuel, born May 12, 1880; Rebecca, born December 13, 1881, died December 27, 1881; Mary Elizabeth, born December 27, 1882; William, born May 16, 1885; Margaret Sarah Anne, born October 28, 1887; Alexander, born February 16, 1890; John, born November 27, 1893.

My father was an elder in the Ballylennon Presbyterian Church, and Sabbath School teacher and superintendent for about fifty years. My mother died on May 31, 1929, and they lived in Ballylennon until their death.

William Porterfield (John's son) still lives on the farm at Farcetmore and is unmarried, and Margaret married Mr. John Aiken, Mulvin Park, Victoria Bridge, Strabane. They have no family.

My brother Samuel received his early education here where we all went, then he went to Raphoe Royal School, and finally to Galway College where he graduated. He went in for medicine, and acted assistant to several doctors in England, and about 1913, became established in a practice at Wednes, Lancashire, England, where he now lives. In February, 1914, he married Lilliam Gourley, and they have six children: Eileen, Alex, Margaret, Rosemary, James, and Moyra. They were married in Ballylennon Presbyterian Church by Rev. A. G. Lecky. Eileen is a lady housekeeper in a girl's college, and Alex is studying medicine at Liverpool. The others are at different schools near home.

William went to Canada when about 17 years old and returned in 1914. He, sister Mary E. (Minnie), and myself now live on the home farm and are all unmarried.

Margaret married John Robinson about 1916, and now lives at Omagh, County Tyrone. They have seven children: Ernest, John, Joseph, Samuel, Margaret, Norman and Harold.

Alexander lived here until he joined the Ulster Volunteers at the beginning of the Great War in 1914. He was in France all the time and came safely through until he was wounded at St. Quentin in March, 1918, and died two days later in the hospital and was buried in a cemetery there. This unit (Ulster Volunteers) was afterwards known as the 9th Royal Inniskilling Fusiliers and Alexander was sergeant. He was awarded the Belgian Croix-du-Guerre for conspicuous bravery (1915) and also a Certificate, of which the following is a copy:

36th (Ulster) Division

British Expeditionary Force:

This Certificate is awarded to No. 14723, Corporal A. Porterfield, 109th Light French Mortar Battery, for gallantry and good work in the Thieopal Sector on the 1st July, 1916. When all of his gun team had been killed or wounded, he bombed back an enemy party in the German front line, and making a block with sandbags, kept back the enemy for over 12 hours.

My brother was Corporal at this time, but was promoted Sergeant later. I have just remembered that there was also a girl named Rebecca in my Grandfather's family. She, I believe, died in America. My uncle could tell you about her.

I do not know if he intends coming to Ireland this year or not as he did not seem to be feeling too well when last we heard from him. I will write soon again and give dates of my brother's family and of my cousin Margaret.

I found it very hard to get started, because spring is such a busy time here. Kindest regards,

Sincerely yours,

John Porterfield."

(Lifford, located on the Foyle, is only a short distance from Raphoe, and from Strabane, just across the bridge. These places in Donegal are not far distant from Letterkenny, the chief town and ecclesiastical capital, situated near overlooks Lough Swill, that long arm of the sea which

extends from between the peninsula of Fanad and Inishowen, a distance of twenty-five miles.)

Following is another letter from County Donegal:

“Mountview,
Lifford,
County Donegal,
Irish Free State,
1936.

Dear Mr. Porterfield:

Your letter of the 19th of August was duly received. I am sorry for delay of answering it. My father died two days after your letter came to the county register. He came up to see us, and I hope he took down and sent you all the family history, as I am afraid I can not give you any. I heard my father tell the county register that he had written a letter to an uncle in America when he was a young man for his father, and I think he said his uncle's name was William. My father's name was John and his father was John, and my oldest brother (Killed in France, October, 1918) was called John. I think the early Porterfields were farmers and, as far as I know, Presbyterians.

I know two other families of Porterfields (at Ballylennon and Farcetmore) and they are of the same Porterfield ancestry. My father was 85 years and had a great memory. It is a pity you did not write when he was here. After his death a Mr. Russell called here seeing the notice of his death in the papers, and was trying to find out all about the Porterfield family. His mother was Isabella Porterfield. His grandfather, Matthew Porterfield, migrated to New Zealand from Donegal about 1875.

I am the only one here now as my dear mother died in February, last. My sister Mabel married a Mr. McClintock. In her school register is given a family of Porterfields, and I think that Mr. Russell belongs to that branch. I believe my grandfather came from a place called Doneghamore, about eight miles from here.

When I was a child a man came from Berkeley County, America, trying to trace the Porterfields, and he said there was a colony there.

My oldest sister lives in America. in Margate City. My brother Samuel lives at St. James, Canada. He was wounded in the war in 1915. We also had another brother, killed in the war, 1916. (David Albert).

With kindest regards, I am,

Yours very sincerely,
Nan Porterfield."

"225 North Union Avenue,
Margate, New Jersey,
January 15, 1497.

Dear Mr. Porterfield:

Thank you for introductory notes to the Porterfield history, but in Chapter II you only mention Raphoe and Ballylennon, and not Lifford where my Grandfather and Father have lived almost 200 years, and where my sister, Mrs. S. McClintock still lives. My other sister, Annie Porterfield, passed away five years ago, and my brother Alexander Porterfield, lives in County Monaghan; has a government job with the Irish Free State. If your book is not ali completed, here are some other Porterfields. My daughter, Nancy Stuart, has been with the U. S. N. R. for three years; is a lieutenant and officer in charge of Tarnsportation Third Naval District, New York; was in Norfolk, Virginia, when she was an ensign; married June 3, 1946 to Donald H. Blue, Vinton, Iowa, who was a lieutenant in the Naval Reserves and served three years overseas. My nephew, John A. Porterfield, Winnipeg, Canada, was a signaller on the Isle de France, and was through the Normandy invasion; is now released, married, and has a baby son, Robert Porterfield. So they are still keeping the Porterfield tradition.

Kindest regards,

Matilda Porterfield Stuart."

CHAPTER III
PORTERFIELDS OF AMERICA

“Charles Town, West Virginia,
October 3, 1903.

W. A. Porterfield, Esq.,
Chicago, Illinois.

Dear Sir:

Your letter of the 5th of last month has remained unanswered longer than was my intention or wish. The crest, on your letter reminds me of the origin of our family, and how it was derived of its Coat of Arms. In “Howell’s State Trials,” is reported the trial of John Porterfield of Duchal Castle in 1684 for treason. The treason charge was that the prisoner had been solicited by Sir John Cochran for a donation of fifty pounds sterling for the relief of the Earl of Argyle, a “declared and forefaulted traitor,” and, also, that he harbored Alexander Porterfield, a “forefaulted and declared traitor.”

The Court adjudged John Porterfield “to be executed to death at such time and place, and such manner as the King’s most excellent majesty shall appoint, and ordains his name, fame, memory, and honors to be extinct, and his arms to be deleted out of the book of arms, and that his estate, valued at 12,000 marks per annum, be forfeited to the King.”

The sentence of death was not inflicted, but his estate was forfeited and afterwards was granted by the King to Lort Melfort who procured the conviction.

From this family we are descended. I think from William, the son of Alexander. The family first went to Ireland, and thence to America, and were the first of the name to come to this country, which was early in the eighteenth century. My great grandfather, William Porterfield, came to the Valley of Virginia about 1730. The sketch, in the History of the Lower Shenandoah Valley, is not entirely correct. The information above should precede any future

record of the family, which may be written. I will not live to have this done, but some member of the family should see that it is done.

I would like very much to go to the Falling Waters Church with you, but I can not go in the winter. I have some of your Uncle Alexander's old letters which I will send you, if I can find them. With best wishes, I remain,

Yours sincerely,
George Alexander Porterfield."

With the exodus of Irish, Scotch and English immigrants from the Old to the New World early in the eighteenth century, came seven brothers and a sister from Donegal County, Ireland, to Chester County, Pennsylvania, whose goodly progeny now, after two hundred and thirty years, is found in all parts of the United States.

- (la). Eleanor Porterfield, who removed to Virginia.
- (lb). Charles Porterfield, who removed to Virginia.
- (lc). James Porterfield, who removed to North Carolina.
- (ld). John Porterfield, who remained in Pennsylvania.
- (le). Patrick Porterfield, who removed to Virginia.
- (lf). Robert Porterfield, who remained in Pennsylvania.
- (lg). Samuel Porterfield, who remained in Pennsylvania.
- (lh). William Porterfield, who removed to Virginia.

Also, similar traditions of the seven brothers have been found among their many descendants in widely separated corners. An alphabetical arrangement is followed, as in the foregoing list, which will indicate the order of presentation.

Bibliography:

Records of Chester, Cumberland, Lancaster,
and Westmoreland Counties, Pennsylvania.

Records of Bladen and Cumberland Counties,
North Carolina.

Records of Augusta, Berkeley, Fincastle, Frederick, and Washington Counties, Virginia.

North Carolina, Pennsylvania, Virginia, Tennessee, Kentucky Archives.

American Archives.

Revolutionary, War of 1812, and Civil War records.

Records of Presbyterian Church.

(1a). Eleanor Porterfield and Robert Boyd were married in Augusta County, Virginia, July, 1749. One hundred acres of land were surveyed for Robert Boyd, November 12, 1750, on Middle River, in Augusta County. Eleanor Porterfield Boyd qualified as administratrix of her husband's estate, May 21, 1752. Later, the family removed to Rockbridge County, Virginia.

Issue:

(2a). Esther Boyd, b. 1750.

(2b). Robert Boyd, b. 1752.

"In Boyd vs. Gardner, Chancery writ, 4th September, 1777. Robert Boyd, only son and heir of Robert Boyd, late of this county, who died intestate in 1752, possessed of land on Middle River. Widow Eleanor (mother of orator) qualified as administratrix. Orator and his sister were the only surviving children of Robert, Sr., and both infants. When orator became 14 years old he chose Francis Gardner (defendant) as his guardian, who qualified in 1761. Bill for accounting." Vol. 1, p. 377, Chalkley's Augusta County Records.

Necessarily the scope of research is restricted, more or less, to Porterfields, because of space.

CHAPTER IV

(1b). Charles Porterfield (1714-1778).

Although the first English settlement in the New World had been made at Jamestown in 1607, the first cabin in Frederick County, Virginia, erected by Morgan Morgan at Bunker Hill, was not built until 1726, only fifteen years before the arrival of the Porterfields.

The year 1740 found all choice land locations in Pennsylvania exhausted, so great had been the influx of immigrating peoples, and the wary immigrant was becoming more aware of his predicament in Chester County Pennsylvania, and was reading with more alacrity the glowing advertisements of Virginia. So Porterfields came to Virginia from Pennsylvania, William and Charles, and settled in Frederick County.

Issue:

(2a). Charles Porterfield (1750-1781), b. in Frederick County, Virginia, d. near Charleston, South Carolina. Not married.

Winchester Virginia Historical Society, Vol. I:

"Sergeant Charles Porterfield, of the Morgan Rifle Company, also kept a journal, from March 3 to July 23, 1776, while a prisoner of war in Quebec, parts of which have been published in "The Magazine of American History," for April 1889, and in "The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," for October 1901."

The entire journal was published in 1902, and is contained in Volume VI of the Southern Historical Association, having been presented by Col. George A. Porterfield of Charles Town, who, at the time, was a member of the board of vice-presidents, which consisted of such persons as Gen. M. C. Butler, Mr. Thomas Nelson Page, and President Woodrow Wilson.

For a work of this kind, it is considered too long to be included, but three quotations may be appropriately given to show, the Porterfields, that Charles was watching the British, if not his English:

"3d March. A flag, outside the walls, supposed by the garrison to be a signal from our people. Some time afterwards the flag was taken down, and black and white boards put in its place.

6th March. The garrison was alarmed. (It proved false about 7 o'clock.)

13th March. While our people opened a battery at Point Levi, consisting of 4 embrasures, some of the shot hit the Seminary. It latterly seemed designed for the shipping."

J. E. Norris' History of the Lower Shenandoah Valley, 1890:

"The Porterfield Family. The first of this family emigrated from England early in the eighteenth century and settled in Pennsylvania. Thence, about 1738, two of his sons, William and Charles, removed to Virginia and settled in Frederick County. William bought a tract of land in the northern part of the county, now Berkeley County; Charles settled near Winchester.

The issue of Charles Porterfield were Robert, Eleanor, Charles, and Rebecca. Robert was adjutant of Colonel Daniel Morgan's regiment in the War of the Revolution; afterwards aide to General Woodford, and was surrendered with him at the siege of Charleston, 1780. He was Brigadier General of Militia in the War of 1812. In 1783, he purchased a farm in Augusta County, and had issue: John, who married Betsy, a daughter of Rev. John McCue; Mary, who married Lewis Wayland; Charles, who died in early life; Rebecca, who married the Hon. William Kinney of Staunton. Their descendants live principally in Augusta County. Eleanor married Mr. Heath, attorney general of Kentucky, no issue. Charles, also an officer of Colonel Daniel Morgan's regiment, was killed (unmarried) a lieutenant colonel in the battle of Camden, S. C., 1780. Rebecca died unmarried.

Hugh Milton McIlhenny's Some Virginia Families, 1903:

"This family, which settled originally in Pennsylvania, is said to be of Scotch-Irish descent. Two brothers, Charles and William, removed to Frederick County, Virginia, at an

early date, the latter being the ancestor of Col. G. A. Porterfield of Charles Town, West Virginia, and of numerous other descendants living in the lower valley. Charles Porterfield had at least four children:

1. Charles Porterfield, Jr., distinguished himself in the War of the Revolution, attaining the rank of Lieut.-Colonel, and died from the effects of a wound received at the disastrous battle of Camden. He never married.

2. Eleanor Porterfield married William Heath, attorney general of Kentucky, but left no children.

3. Rebecca Porterfield lived with her brother, Robert, and died at an old age unmarried.

4. Robert Porterfield, known as General Porterfield, was also highly distinguished in the Revolutionary Army. His military service, as recorded at the War Department and given in Heitman's "Historical Register" of the officers of the Continental Army, was as follows: "2nd Lieut. 11th Va., 24th Dec., 1776; 1st Lieut. 1st June, 1776; Adjutant, 19th April, 1778; transferred to 7th Va., 14th September, 1778; Capt. Lieut., 2nd July, 1779; transferred to 2nd Va., 12th February, 1781, and served to close of war." He then settled in Augusta County, on October 8th, 1784, purchasing a fine estate below Waynesboro, on South River, which he called "Soldier's Retreat." Here he died Feb. 13, 1843. He married Rebecca Farrar, daughter of Peter Farrar of Amelia County, by whom he had four children:

1. Charles Porterfield, who died unmarried.

2. Mary C. (Polly) Porterfield, b. June 10, 1789; d. April 16, 1852; m. June 18, 1818, Lewis Wayland of Augusta County (b. in 1787; d. Grant County, Kentucky, Feb. 4, 1857). They left a large family who have moved to Kentucky. Their daughter Rebecca Wayland married Robert H. Kinney.

3. John Porterfield married Betsy McCue, and had only one child, Robert Porterfield, who married a daughter of John Wayt, and left one son, Robert Porterfield of Lewisburg, West Virginia, who married a Miss McClung of Greenbrier County and had several children.

4. Rebecca Farrar Porterfield married William Kinney."

Mr. J. A. Waddell contributed to "The Virginia Magazine" the following about the journal and its author: "Charles Porterfield was a brother of General Robert Porterfield of Augusta County, who died in 1843, doubtless having had the journal in his possession. The late William Kinney of Staunton, was a son-in-law and executor of Gen. Porterfield, and thus obtained the book. And Judge Hendren was the administrator of Mr. Kinney, and the journal and many other writings came into his hands."

At Quebec, the captured American officers were placed in the fourth story of the Seminary of Laval in the Upper Town, while the non-commissioned officers and privates were at first incarcerated in the Jesuits College, then transferred to Dauphin Jail.

Bancroft's History:

"On the 5th of December the American forces, under Montgomery and Arnold, laid siege to Quebec, and on the 31st of the same month, in the midst of a driving snow storm, they attempted to take the city by assault. Montgomery was killed and Arnold wounded, and their troops were repulsed with great loss."

Concerning Porterfield and Morgan, Gen. Arnold reported: "Sergeant Porterfield was the first man to scale the walls at Quebec; Captain Daniel Morgan, the second."

Charles Porterfield had joined the first company raised in Frederick County, by Captain Daniel Morgan in 1775, which immediately set out for Boston, and then on to Quebec, under the command of Generals Montgomery and Arnold.

Winchester Virginia Historical Society, Vol. I:

"When Arnold, leading his troops against the Lower Town, fell, Morgan assumed command and passed on to the second barrier. Montgomery, who was to have united with Arnold after fighting his way from the southern approach, was killed. Upon failure of this plan, Morgan and his party, being isolated and without support, were made prisoners."

Of Lieutenant William Heth's bravery in the attack, Sergeant Porterfield wrote: "He distinguished himself, running through the streets in the course of his duty, when almost every other man had gotten into the houses for protection."

Of Sergeant Charles Porterfield, Lieutenant Heth wrote: "Charley Porterfield showed great bravery in the attack upon Quebec."

Daniel Morgan, the wagoner for Braddock, who had tasted British insult, was the electric spark which kindled a flame among the patriots of Frederick County, and, after his exchange from Laval prison, was immediately commissioned Colonel by the Congress; Heth Major; Porterfield Captain.

During the imprisonment at Quebec, Lieutenant Heth wrote: "Doctor Maleen called this afternoon, May 20, and acquainted Charley Porterfield, who is in a very low state of health, that application had been made for his liberty to go into the country, and that he would be allowed to go home on the first vessel sailing for Halifax. May 24, Charley Porterfield was informed this forenoon that a vessel would sail for Halifax in three days."

However, it is disclosed that Charles Porterfield did not leave Quebec so soon.

War Department Records, Washington:

"Charles Porterfield was commissioned Captain January 10, 1777."

And we find Captain Charles Porterfield and Major William Heth at the battle of Brandywine, September 11, 1777. Major Heth wrote: "The part under my valuable friend Porterfield began the action with daylight. His conduct through the whole day was such as has acquired for him the greatest honor."

In this battle, the Marquis de Lafayette, the great French patriot, was severely wounded; Count Casimer Pulaski, the Polish exile, was another American combatant; George Washington, himself, was there in command. But

again the British defeated the Americans at Germantown, a few days later.

There is a rugged hollow at the mouth of Valley Creek on the west side of the Schuylkill, and in that hollow an ancient forge, established there, had given the place the name of Valley Forge. Upon the mountainous flanks of this valley Washington decided to pitch tents for winter. His army reached the valley about the 18th of December, 1777. His soldiers might have been tracked by the blood of their feet over the frozen roads from Whitemarsh.

Captain Philip Slaughter wrote:

"My company was attached to the Eleventh Virginia Regiment, commanded by the celebrated Daniel Morgan, and wintered at Valley Forge. My messmates were the two Porterfields, Charles and Robert, Lieutenant Johnson, and Captain John Marshall."

Think of it, to have associated with John Marshall; to have known Slaughter, Morgan, Washington by their first names; to have conversed with Jefferson, Henry, Randolph.

It is claimed by Marshall genealogists that Charles Porterfield was engaged to Elizabeth Marshall (1756-1842), who, after the fateful battle of Camden, married Raleigh Colston of Frederick County, Virginia, formerly a Williamsburg merchant and commercial agent of Virginia in San Domingo.

The South in the Building of the Nation, Vol. XII:

"At the outbreak of the Revolution, Charles Porterfield the younger, joined a company of Frederick County militia which was commanded by Daniel Morgan, marching to the north where he was soon in active service. In Montgomery's attack on Quebec, Porterfield was captured but, after a short imprisonment, was released and again entered the Continental Army as a captain in Morgan's command. In February, 1777, he was captain in the third regiment, and in July, 1778, brigade-major to Gen. William Woodford's command. He was transferred during the latter year to the Seventh Virginia, from which he resigned in July, 1779. On August 14, 1779, he was given a command

by the Commonwealth of Virginia as lieutenant-colonel of one of the regiments then organized. On August 16, 1780, he was mortally wounded at the battle of Camden in South Carolina and taken prisoner. He was shortly afterwards paroled, only to die a few months later on the Santee River."

Danske Dandridge's Historic Sheperdstown:

"Brave Virginia Regiment under Lieut.-Colonel Porterfield," here Miss Dandridge quotes Irving's *Life of Washington*, and is referring to the battle of Camden.

Charles Cambell's *History of Virginia*, p. 698:

"A Corps under the command of Col. Charles Porterfield, of Virginia, maintained their ground with constancy. Refusing to give way, he fell mortally wounded..

Tyler's *Quarterly Magazine*, Vol VII:

"Before the surrender of Charleston, South Carolina, Congress aroused itself sufficiently to order south the Maryland and Delaware lines. After the surrender, Horatio Gates was sent to take command and, on August 16, 1780, the disastrous battle of Camden was fought by which the Maryland and Delaware troops were almost wiped out, together with Porterfield's regiment of Virginians. Baron de Kalb, in command of the Continentals, and Col. Porterfield, the gallant Virginia commander, were mortally wounded."

Kirkland's *Historic Camden*:

"On August 3, 1780, at Mask's Ferry on the Pedee River in North Carolina, Colonel Charles Porterfield, an officer of great merit, joined Gates' army with a detachment of 100 Virginians."

Tyler's *Quarterly Magazine*, Vol. I:

"Virginia was represented by 250 Continental troops under Col. Porterfield, and when Armand's cavalry, which led the advance of the American army under Gates, was driven in, the gallant Porterfield and his regulars drove back the British."

Landers' *The Battle of Camden*:

"The Army was joined south of the Pedee by Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield, who had retired with a small detachment of Virginians following the disaster at Charleston and

had found means of subsisting his men in the Carolinas until this time. Shortly after midnight Gates received a letter from Caswell to the effect that he meditated an attack upon a fortified post of the British at Lynches Creek, about 14 miles from where he was then camped. A reply was returned to Caswell at once, informing him that orders would be sent to Colonel Porterfield's command of Virginians, which was 10 miles in advance of the Army to join Caswell immediately and that Gates would march at 4 A. M. on the 5th with the First Maryland Brigade and join him with the utmost expedition.

The attack on the British post at Lynches Creek, contemplated by General Caswell, was not made, as Caswell himself later apprehended an attack on his own camp from these same troops and requested General Gates to reinforce him with all possible dispatch. After the junction of General Caswell's troops, which happened about noon of August 7th at Deep Creek Cross Roads, the Army marched a few miles toward the enemy's post at Lynches Creek and camped on Little Black Creek. Colonel Armand with his legion, Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield's Infantry, and the light Infantry of General Caswell's division were ordered to hasten to Lynches Creek to reconnoiter the hostile post reported as being established there and open the way for an attack upon it by the main body the following morning.

The commands of Armand and Porterfield had marched through the night and reached Lynches Creek before day-break, but when dawn came no appearance of the enemy was revealed to them. It was learned that the British outposts had been withdrawn during the night, and a deserter from the command gave intelligence to the Americans that the detachment fell back to an eminence 4 miles beyond Little Lynches Creek and took up a position which it was proposed to hold until the cool of the evening. Not to be denied the spoil of the chase, Gates, from his camp at Lynches Creek, ordered Porterfield with the Virginia troops, the light infantry of Caswell's division, and a detachment of cavalry to hasten in pursuit of the fleeing

enemy, hang upon his rear with pertinacity, and bring him to a stand. An additional body of 600 men was to march the same evening to support Porterfield's detachment; but there was delay in effecting an organization of this force, and it did not get away from camp until the following morning, the 9th.

Suddenly out of the quiet came a sharp challenge, an interchange of scattered shots, and then loud huzzas of challenging troops. The van of both armies came together at 2:30 o'clock in the morning of August 16, 1780, on the Sutton farm, which was about 8 miles from Camden, just north of the ford over Gum Swamp. The British Legion cavalry dashed ahead to overcome by surprise and shock whatever might block their path. Armand's cavalry stood the charge for only a moment. The flanking columns of infantry, under Armstrong and Porterfield, were prompt to get into position, from which their fire took the Legion cavalry in the flank, causing its precipitous retreat and the wounding of its commander. In the first clash between the two advance parties the wounded in Armand's legion retreated and threw the whole of his corps into confusion. Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield, in whose bravery and judicious conduct great dependence was placed, received a mortal wound in the first encounter and was obliged to retire, but his infantry continued to hold their ground."

Washington Irving's *Life of George Washington*:

"On the 25th of July 1780, General Gates arrived at the camp. On the 27th he actually put the destitute army in motion over Buffalo Ford on the direct road to Camden. Having crossed the Pedee River on the 3rd of August, the army was joined by a handful of brave Virginia regulars, under Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield who had been wandering about the country since the disaster of Charleston; and, on the 7th, the much desired junction took place with the North Carolina Militia.

On the 13th they encamped at Rugeley's Mills, otherwise called Clermont, about twelve miles from Camden,

and the following day were reinforced by a brigade of seven hundred Virginia Militia under General Stevens. On approach of Gates, Lord Rawdon had concentrated his forces at Camden. The post was flanked by the Wateree River and Pinetree Creek, and strengthened with redoubts.

Lord Cornwallis had hastened hither from Charleston on learning that affairs in this quarter were drawing to a crisis, and had arrived here on the 13th. The British effective force thus collected was something more than 2,000, including officers. About 500 were militia and Tory refugees from North Carolina. The forces under Gates, according to the return of his adjutant general, were 3,052 fit for duty; more than two thirds of them, however, were militia.

About two o'clock at night (of the morning of August 16, 1780) the two forces blundered, as it were, on each other about half way.

A skirmish took place between their advance guards in which Porterfield of the Virginia regulars was mortally wounded. Some prisoners were taken on either side. From these the respective commanders learned the nature of the forces each had blundered upon. Both halted, formed their troops for action, but deferred further hostilities until daylight."

Congress on the 14th of October, 1780, passed the following resolution:

"Resolved, that the thanks of Congress be given to Generals Smallwood and Gist, and to the officers and soldiers of the Maryland and Delaware lines; the different corps of artillery; Colonel Porterfield's and Major Armstrong's corps of light infantry, and Colonel Armand's cavalry; for their bravery and good conduct, displayed in the action of the 16th of August last, near Camden, in the State of South Carolina."

Thomas William Herringshaw's *Encyclopedia of American Biography*, p. 755:

"Porterfield, Chas., soldier, was born in 1750 in Frederick County, Virginia. He was first sergeant to Captain

Daniel Morgan's company in the Revolutionary War, and was captured in the assault on Quebec, December 31, 1775. After being exchanged he served as captain until 1777, then was appointed a lieutenant colonel of a Virginia regiment, and was mortally wounded in the battle of Camden, South Carolina, August 16, 1780, and died in the following October on the banks of the Santee River."

Clark's The North Carolina State Records:

Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield to Major General Gates.

"15 August, 1780

Sir:

I have not more than eighty of the militia now with me, and I expect some of them will desert this day. I met five on their way as I came down. I wish more officers and men could be sent from the Virginians. I will fully inform you of the road and so forth in the evening.

I have the honor to be your servant,
Charles Porterfield."

"9 o'clock, A. M., 16 August, 1780.

Sir:

I have been quite through the enemy's late encampment at the Widow Shelly's. Then went from that place, and will be three or four miles below you.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, your servant,
Charles Porterfield."

"Judy Brown's, one mile from Ridgesly's Mill,
20th August, 1780.

Sir:

I am now at this place a prisoner of war on parole, with one of my legs quite broke by a musket ball, and without any surgeon to attend me. I have been here since Wednesday last, being only once visited by a surgeon from the Maryland line, a prisoner.

The British officers at Ridgesly's have treated me with such necessaries as in their power; also have wrote to Camden in my behalf, but such is the situation of affairs that I expect no surgeon can be spared. As my life in this season depends on speedy relief, I have to pray a surgeon

skilled be sent to attend for some time. This, I hope, will be granted, as every indulgence seems to be the wish of those under whose direction I am.

I am your obedient servant,
Charles Porterfield,
Lt. Col. of Line troops."

"Generals DeKalb and Rutherford are missing; the former is a prisoner, and as some accounts say, mortally wounded; the latter is a prisoner certainly. Colonel Porterfield, an inestimable officer, is said, and we fear too truly, to be dead of his wounds." Clark's The North Carolina State Records.

"Colonel Porterfield then ordered a retreat and, in turning his horse about, had his leg shattered by a musket ball, which struck him on the shin bone." Major McGill to his father.

Calendar of State Papers, Vol. I, p. 479:

"Charleston, S. C.,
February 1, 1781.

Sir:

I think it my duty to inform Your Excellency, that on the morning of the 10th of last month I had the misfortune to lose my brother (Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield) on his way from Camden, intending to this place.

I have also to beg leave to mention to Your Excellency that during my brother's almost five months extreme illness, the consequence of a wound he received on the 16th of August near Camden, his necessary expenses amounted to a considerable sum; for the purpose of defraying which, he borrowed of Lord Rawdon, thirty guineas, which I have made myself answerable to his Lordship for, as soon as may be in my power.

My present situation will point out to Your Excellency the impossibility of raising such a sum. Therefore it is that I take liberty of asking Your Excellency's assistance, which I flatter myself my brother's services have merited from the authority of the State, in whose employ he lost his life.

Should Your Excellency conceive an impropriety in the State paying such debt so contracted, as before mentioned, I should esteem the loan of thirty guineas a particular favor, in order that my faith with a Gentleman (who granted not only that, but many other favors to my brother while in great distress) may not be broken; and which I shall take care to return immediately upon being released or my parole enlarged to Virginia.

Hoping the necessity of the application I have made, will sufficiently excuse the trouble I have given Your Excellency. I will beg leave to subscribe with very great respect, Your Excellency's

Most obedient humble servant,
Robert Porterfield.

To Governor Thomas Jefferson,
Richmond, Virginia."

Official Letters of Thomas Jefferson, Vol. II, p. 376:

"Mr. Granville Smith,
Sir:

The late Lt. Col. Porterfield, your principal, contracted a debt of thirty guineas during his illness in South Carolina, which his brother, Robert Porterfield has desired us to enable him to pay.

You will therefore be pleased to purchase a heavy hogshead of tobacco and be ready to consign it on board a flag (which will go to Charleston with tobacco) to Robert Porterfield. The purchase money of the tobacco will pay out the contingent money in your hands, and consider it as advance to Lieutenant-Colonel Porterfield as Quarter Master General of Virginia."

"Camden, South Carolina,
April 7, 1932.

Mr. Frank Burke Porterfield,
402 Richelieu Avenue, South,
Roanoke, Virginia.

Dear Mr. Porterfield:

I have also read that Colonel Porterfield died in October, and was somewhat surprised that you had learned

of his burial at Moncks Corner. This is a small country place, in olden days, inhabited by prominent people. Nicholas Roosevelt has quite a swell estate there. Would it be convenient for you to come here, and let us explore the grounds at Moncks Corner, and also at Eutaw Springs, not far away?

Yours very truly,
Thomas J. Kirkland."

Mr. Kirkland is a prominent lawyer, and author of Camden.

Calendar of State Papers, Vol. II, p. 306:

"Richmond, Virginia, August 9, 1781.

Captain Kendall of the Virginia Line and myself have just arrived; are paroled prisoners from Charleston, South Carolina, entirely without money, and desire information as to how to obtain relief."

Captain Porterfield continues, "I beg leave to mention to Your Excellency a debt of thirty guineas, borrowed by my late brother Lieutenant Colonel Porterfield of Lord Rawdon, which, as well as all other debts contracted by him, I have made myself answerable for. But in a particular manner to that Gentleman, whose great degree of humanity and politeness to my brother and others, while ill, not only claims every exertion in my power to comply with my promise for the payment of the above debt, but merits the friendship of every good man." He therefore requests that Mr. Simons, the merchant in Charleston, who supplied the officers, be instructed "to pay that debt to his Lordship out of the tobacco sent by the first "Flag".

Captain Robert Porterfield.

To Governor Nelson,

Calendar of State Papers, Vol. III, p. 59:

"Robert Porterfield encloses to the Governor various certificates of money due the estate of his deceased brother, the late Lieutenant Colonel Charles Porterfield, requesting his Excellency to inform him how they are to be settled. Beg leave to mention also, that previous to his brother's death and while he was a prisoner at Camden, considerable

sums of money were advanced to him by gentlemen, for which he is now responsible, and he therefore requests, that in order to enable him to pay these amounts, certificate for pay due his brother's estate, as an officer, may be issued, similar to that granted to officers allowing two years pay, under a late Act of Assembly. He dislikes to be troublesome, but the probability of his soon going into active service urges the necessity of this business being settled, especially as the heirs of his brother are much in need of it. Calls attention also to Governor Jefferson's warrant to General Scott for a camp-bedstead, which requires his Excellency's approval, to prevent any future dispute. His illness prevents his waiting on his Excellency in person.

Captain Samuel Jones will hand this, and receive any communication from his Excellency. February 11, 1782, Henrico County."

Society of the Cincinnati,

Porterfield, Charles, Lieutenant-Colonel

Va.

Lieutenant Colonel Virginia State Regiment in Continental Service.

Born 1750

Frederick County, Va.

Died 1780, October, of wounds received 16 August at the battle of Camden, S. C.

Res.

Member of first company raised in Frederick Co. 1775, of which Daniel Morgan was elected captain; marched to Cambridge, Mass., and soon joined the expedition against Quebec, where he was made prisoner; when Arnold was wounded, and carried from the field, Porterfield with Morgan rushed past the first and second barriers; appointed by Gov. Jefferson Lieutenant Colonel 1779 of a Virginia Regiment equipped mainly at his own expense, and marched to the relief of Charleston; remained in South Carolina and joined the army of Gates a few days before the battle of Camden, where his command formed part of the advanced guard; unexpectedly met the enemy about one o'clock the morning of August 16; while making a gallant resistance he received a mortal wound, his left leg being shattered be-

low the knee; remained ten days without surgical attention; removed to Camden where his leg was amputated and was treated with great kindness by Lords Cornwallis and Rawdon; paroled, but died from the effects of his wound. (Appleton's Cyl. Am. Biog.)

Served as volunteer in the Canada expedition and was taken prisoner at Quebec 31 December 1775; Captain 11th Virginia 3 February 1777; Brigade Major of Brigadier General William Woodford's Brigade 13 July 1778; transferred to 7th Virginia 14 September 1778, resigned 2 July 1779; Lieutenant Colonel Virginia State Regiment 14 August 1779; mortally wounded and taken prisoner at Camden 16 August 1780; died in October 1780. (Heitman)*

*Heitman states that Charles Porterfield died in October, 1780, but Robert Porterfield, the brother of Charles, in a letter to Governor Jefferson, states that Charles died January 10, 1781. The Heitman date is also used by the Society of Cincinnati. Appleton uses the same date. However, all three are equally wrong. (2b). Robert Porterfield (1752-1843), soldier, farmer, justice, legislator, b. in Frederick County, d. in Augusta County, Virginia.

Virginia Historical Collections, Vol. XI, p. 321:

"Of the sisters of William Heth, Mary became the wife of one of his army comrades, Captain Robert Porterfield, subsequently general of the state militia."

Apparently, in the absence of Frederick County court and church records, of that period, or other records elsewhere, it is, so far, impossible to say whether this information is authentic or not. However, Mr. R. A. Brock, the author of the statement, so far as that publication is concerned, is entitled to credit; was at the time importantly connected with the Virginia Historical Society and other similar Virginia literary associations; and finally, respected by his people, received burial in historic Hollywood.

And, so far, no issue of the alleged marriage, mentioned above, nor offspring, has been disclosed.

Hugh Blair Grigsby's Virginia Historical Society Collections, p. 381:

"Margaret Heth, sister of William Heth (1750-1808), Colonel in the Revolutionary Army, married Robert Porterfield, afterwards captain in the Revolution and brigadier general in the War of 1812."

Mr. Brock may be right, or his friend, Mr. Grigsby; improbably both, even about marriages, but still no trace of such issue, nor of their descendants.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. IV:

"Rebecca Farrar, b. December 28, 1764; m. General Robert Porterfield. She was a daughter of Peter Farrar and Mary Magdalene Christian Cocke, widow of James Cocke of Malvern Hills."

Issue:

(3a). Charles Porterfield (1786-1880), b. in Augusta County, Virginia, died while in the U. S. Army. His obituary notice appeared in 'The Virginia Patriot', a Richmond newspaper, of January 27, 1810.

Heitman's Historical Register:

"Porterfield, Charles, Va. 1st Lt. Rifle, 3rd May, 1808; died 16th January, 1810."

War Department Records, Washington:

"Charles Porterfield, 1st Lieutenant, U. S. Rifles, died January 16, 1810; was appointed 1st Lieutenant of Regiment of Riflemen, U. S. A., May 3, 1808; accepted May 20, 1808, at Staunton, Virginia, with pay at thirty dollars per month."

Records of General Accounting Office, Washington:

Charles Porterfield served as Lieutenant, U. S. Army, at Staunton, Abingdon, and Petersburg, Virginia, from May 20, 1808, to January 16, 1810, the date of his death. Final settlement was made by warrant, dated February 26, 1811, in favor of Jacob Swoope, Member of Congress."

Long before the organization of the Virginia Military Institute, and the Washington and Lee University at Lexington, the Staunton Academy was the popular educational institution of that section, of which his uncle, John Powell

Cocke, was a member of the board of trustees. Not married.
(3b). Mary Chastain Porterfield (June 10, 1789-April 16, 1852), m. June 18, 1818, Lewis Wayland (1787-1857) of Augusta County. The family removed from Augusta County, Virginia, to Grant County, Kentucky.

(3c). John Porterfield (1792-1851), a farmer, justice of the county court, m. in 1815, Elizabeth McCue (September 15, 1798-April 21, 1819), daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth Allen McCue of Augusta County. Interred at Waynesboro.

Issue:

(4a). Robert Porterfield (July 14, 1816-August 31, 1847), farmer, m. in 1842, Sarah Ann Wayt (October 9, 1822-January 4, 1869) daughter of John and Margaret Wayt of Augusta County. His name heads Chalkley's list of John Porterfield's heirs for eligibility to military societies, November 24, 1835. Mrs. Robert Porterfield was remarried to Johnston E. Bell with whom her son was associated in the mercantile business. Home: Lewisburg, West Virginia.

Issue:

(5a). William Porterfield (1844-1850). Interred at Waynesboro, Virginia.

(5b). Robert James Porterfield (April 15, 1846-November 26, 1885), m. October 2, 1873, Elizabeth Katherine McClung (December 4, 1851-November 17, 1875), and, in 1877, m. Mattie L. McClung, sister of Katherine, and daughters of Col. Samuel McClung. He was a farmer and merchant; served in the C. S. A. in Company E, 14th Regiment of Virginia Cavalry. He was the sole heir of John Porterfield. Home: Lewisburg, West Virginia.

Issue:

(6a). Martha Wayt Bell Porterfield, b. in Greenbrier County, West Virginia, October 18, 1874; m., October 3, 1900, Charles William Forsythe, lawyer, of Front Royal, Virginia, who died November 26, 1914. He had been educated at Washington and Lee University; worked in a law office in Philadelphia, one year; located at Front Royal in 1905, and became associated with Richard Evelyn Byrd;

was appointed general receiver of the court of Warren County, which he held until his death. No children. Her address, Lewisburg.

(6b). Herbert Augustus Porterfield (1878-1916) was engaged in general insurance. Not married. Home: Lewisburg, West Virginia.

(6c). Allie Bell Porterfield (1882-1884). Interred at Lewisburg, West Virginia.

(3d). Rebecca Farrar Porterfield (April 13, 1798-October 14, 1870), b. in Augusta County and died in Staunton. She m., December 7, 1816, William Kinney (1795-1863), lawyer, of Staunton, Virginia. He served as alderman; town recorder; mayor; member of the house of delegates; state senator. He served as District Attorney under Mr. Harrison; was president of the Central Bank of Staunton. They had nine children as follows: Mary Edmunds Kinney (1817-1886), Jane Eleanor Kinney (1819-1885) Robert Porterfield Kinney (1821-1856), Rebecca Farrar Kinney (1822-1899), William Kinney (1824-1851), Anne Marie Kinney (1826-1885), Eliza Holloway Kinney (1828-1886), Charles Nicholas Kinney (1832-1881) and John Chesley Kinney (1836-1859).

(2c). Rebecca Porterfield (1754-1830). Not married.

Col. George A. Porterfield, writing in Norris' History in 1890, states that "Rebecca died unmarried." Dr. Hugh Milton McIlhany, in *Some Virginia Families*, reaffirms the statement of Col. Porterfield, and adds "Rebecca Porterfield lived with her brother, Robert." Dr. McIlhany may have meant to say, also, that she died at Robert's home, and, if so, interred in the vicinity of Soldiers' Retreat near Waynesboro. The following mention: "Rebecca Porterfield to remain with wife and be provided for," is found in Andrew Heth's will, dated March 8, 1788, Louisville, Jefferson County, Virginia, which is now Louisville, Kentucky. However, she may have returned to Northern Virginia at the close of the Revolution, although her father had died during that war, her brother Charles had been killed in the conflict,

but Robert, unscathed, would be returning home, after seven long years of warfare.

(2d). Eleanor Porterfield (1756-1835), m. Andrew Heth (1756-1833) of Frederick County, Virginia, a son of Henry (November 16, 1718-June 12, 1793) and Agnes McMahon) Heth, Scotch folks from the North of Ireland, large landowners in Frederick County, Virginia, and in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, where his will was probated March 24, 1794. Andrew Heth, as well as his brothers, saw service in the Revolution as a commissioner for appointing and surveying lands granted by Virginia to the Illinois regiment. His will, dated March 8, 1789, read as follows: "In the name of God, Amen, I, Andrew Heth of Jefferson County, in the state of Virginia, devise to wife Eleanor Heth, lot in Louisville, where I now reside; at death of wife, plantation to be given to the children of my sister Susannah Gilkerson. Rebecca Porterfield to remain with wife and be provided for." The distinguished author of "Some Virginia Families" was evidently in error as to Eleanor's marriage to William Heth. However, Andrew and William were brothers, and, it being of little consequence which one she married, more extended research was not made. William Heth (July 19, 1750-April 15, 1808) became justly distinguished in the Revolution, and was a close friend of General Washington, Daniel Morgan, and Charles Porterfield. In reference to William Heth's first wife, no record has been found of her, having deceased during the Revolution, he married later Eliza Briggs of Chesterfield County, by whom he had issue.

Bibliography: Diary of Lieutenant William Heth, while a prisoner in Quebec, Virginia Infantry by Maj. William Heth, Appleton's American Biography, Grigsby's Convention of 1788, Lamb's Biographical Dictionary, Tyler's Virginia Biography, Swem's Index.) No descendants of Andrew Heth and Eleanor Porterfield have been disclosed.

Finally comes the last word of this branch, as the Porterfield name in it has become extinct.

Charles Porterfield (1750-1781), mortally wounded in the battle of Camden, South Carolina, died on the road to

Charleston, and was buried at Moncks Corner. Robert Porterfield (1752-1843), his brother, was originally buried on his farm on South River in Augusta County, some eighty years later his remains were disinterred and removed to Thornrose cemetery, Staunton, Virginia. Mary Chastain Porterfield (1789-1852) was buried in Grant County, Kentucky.

So far the mother of Charles, Robert, Rebecca, and Eleanor Porterfield has not been found. Tedious examination of numerous books and records, especially made for that purpose, has not disclosed her name.

Late in life Robert Porterfield became a member of the *Tinkling Spring Presbyterian church.

* 'The old Tinkling Spring church in Augusta County, Virginia, was erected in 1790. The supply of these Presbyterian churches engaged the attention of the Donegal Presbytery as early as 1736. Records are extant showing attention paid to the inhabitants near Opequon in Virginia and of people of the Beverly Manor as early as 1737.' Presbyterian Magazine, Vol. XI, No. 10.

The following excerpt is taken from a sermon by Rev. B. M. Smith, pastor of Tinkling Spring Presbyterian church in Augusta County, Virginia, occasioned by the death of General Robert Porterfield and delivered June 4, 1843:

"I had intended to say nothing on this occasion of the courage and patriotism of our fathers, as illustrated in the camp and on the bloody field of battle. But I can not forbear a brief allusion to the career of one, whose name and connexion have introduced to my notice, his generally unknown and unappreciated character.

Of two sons of a gentleman of Frederick county, the eldest embarked in the cause of American freedom, on the first alarm which echoed through the land from the cannon of Lexington and Bunker Hill. He sustained from the first, a high reputation for all those virtues, which distinguish the patriot warrior. In the attack on Quebec, he won a most eminent fame, though destined, by the errors of

others, to a painful captivity in reward for his courage. After release, he again volunteered in his country's service, and by numerous instances of distinguished valor in the sphere which he occupied, rapidly rose to distinction. By the death of his father, placed in possession of considerable property, after providing for his sisters, he invested his all in money and embarked it in his country's cause. He fell in the battle of Camden, mortally wounded. Robbed of his paper and money, he was unable during his days of decline, to furnish his executors with the evidence of his claims, or even administer to his own wants. A generous enemy supplied his necessities, and after a protracted season of suffering from his wound, he died on the banks of the Santee. His country supplied a grave, his brother averted from his fame the reputation of having owed to charity the comforts of a sick and dying bed, but for his active services, his patriotic zeal, his generous devotion to the cause of American Freedom; this poor tribute of one, but lately a stranger to his name, is all his memory has received. Col. Porterfield conferred distinction on his native state, on his country, on her armies; to this time that country has hesitated to acknowledge the claims of his heirs, to what justice, to say nothing of gratitude, should long since have granted.

Let me now briefly present, in the life and character of Gen. Porterfield, a specimen of those men of the Revolution, and the operation of those principles, which I have feebly attempted to portray.

His life, though long, presents but few very striking historical reminiscences. Of his birth, parentage and education, but little need be said. He boasted of no nobility, and needed to boast of none, higher than that, which his life illustrated. His family depended, for respectability, on no empty titles, conferred by vain conceited princes, to prop the factitious dignity of thrones, based in blood, robbery and oppression. To say he was born on the 22nd February, 1752, in the County of Frederick, one of four children,

two sons and two daughters, who survived their parents, inheriting from them, a moderate sufficiency of this world's goods; a name unsullied by disgrace, and honored by the best of reputations, that of the unbought, but not undeserved esteem of those who knew them; and principles of virtuous conduct, sufficient, if practiced, to continue them in the possession of their heritage, to say this, is to say all, that the scanty materials to be gathered after the lapse of nearly a century, enables me to say: and yet this is enough. Had parents been less virtuous, less honest, less worthy, the son might have been all he was, with no reflection on his character, by reason of his infirmity. Had they been, of all mankind, the purest and best, their virtue could not have wiped from a degenerate son, one spot of any moral impurity, by which he might have polluted himself."

"Headquarters, Camp Holly, Virginia,
February 14, 1815.

Intending to resign the command of the camp tomorrow and with a view a regular discharge of the balance of the troops I have had the honor to command. They will be discharged as follows, to wit: Captain Stevenson's Company of Artillery will be discharged on the 18th and Captains Adams and Jones' Company of Infantry, all having served a six months' tour of duty, will be discharged the 22nd instant.

They will be marched to the city of Richmond accordingly. Their respective commanding officers will deliver to the respective departments from which they were drawn every description of military implements and camp equipage in their possession which may belong to the public when the said commanders will deliver to the noncommissioned officers, musicians and privates each a distinct descriptive printed or written discharge. In the case, however, of Troops of the Line under the State regulation arriving previous to the above dates of discharge, Captain Adams or the commanding officer present will call upon the commanding officer of such troop, so arriving, to relieve the

guards at Malvern Hills and Deep Bottom Landing and will then with as little delay as possible discharge the troops aforesaid. Doctor Nelson, surgeon of the 2nd Regiment, and his mate, Doctor Street, will be discharged tomorrow. Dr. Nelson will return to the Hospital Surgeon of the Apothecary's Apothecary at the city of Richmond such medicine as he may have on hand. He will also send such sick men as may be in camp to the aforesaid hospital so soon as the means of conveyance can be obtained with the necessary description of their disease. The Brigade Quartermaster will furnish wagon or wagons for the conveyance as aforesaid.

Ro. Porterfield B. Gen."

(Apparently, the above is the last written order of Gen. Robert Porterfield to his men on the close of the War of 1812. It was found in an old order book at Petersburg, Virginia, 1935.)

Society of the Cincinnati:

Porterfield, Robert, Captain

Va.

Captain, 2nd Virginia Regiment

Born 1752, February 22, Frederick County, Va.

Died 1843, February 13, Augusta County, Va.

Res. Augusta County, Va.

Appointed Lieutenant in Captain Peter B. Bruin's Company of Continental troops in Winchester, Va., 1776; served in Col. Daniel Morgan's regiment through the campaigns 1777-1779, the last year was Aide to Gen. William Woodford; was in the battles of Brandywine, Germantown, and Monmouth; accompanied Gen. Woodford to the south December 1779, was in the siege of Charleston, where he was taken prisoner. Appointed Brigadier General Virginia militia, War of 1812 and commanded at Camp Holly, Va.

County magistrate for more than fifty years; high sheriff Augusta County.

2d Lieutenant 11th Virginia 24 December 1776; 1st Lieutenant 1 June 1777; Adjutant 19 April 1778; transferred to 7th Virginia 14 September 1778; Captain Lieutenant 2 July

1779; Captain 16 August 1779; taken prisoner at Charleston 12 May 1780; exchanged December 1780; transferred to 2d Virginia 12 February 1781; served to the close of the war; died 13 February 1843. (Heitman)

"Lewisburg, West Virginia,
July 23, 1931.

Dear Cousin Frank:

I thank you for your letter, and the interest you have taken. I wrote to the War Department, and find that my father, Robert James Porterfield, enlisted April 5, 1864, at Livesay Mills, as private in Company E, 14th Regiment of Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army. You see he entered the last year of the war. I thought I gave you the date of my mother's birth. Elizabeth Kathrine McClung was born December 5, 1851, married Robert James Porterfield October 2, 1873, and died November 17, 1875. Herbert Augustus Porterfield died August 15, 1916. I am sorry I do not have a small picture of my grandfather or my father, and the only one I have of my mother is a painting that I can not mail. My mother's father was Col. Samuel McClung, maybe Samuel H., but is written Samuel McClung in the Bible. Samuel K. McClung was a cousin. Thanking you for your interest, I am,

Sincerely,

Martha Porterfield Forsythe."

CUMBERLAND COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

CHAPTER V

(1c). James Porterfield, who deceased in 1777, was also from Pennsylvania.

Historical Sketches of North Carolina by John H. Wheeler:

"As early as 1762, Cross Creek and Cambelton(now Fayetteville) began to assume importance in a commercial point of view, the fame whereof attracted many from abroad, and amongst others James Porterfield, an Irishman by birth, but who for many years had been a resident of Pennsylvania. Mr. Porterfield had five children—Eleanor, who intermarried with Col. Thomas Owen; one son, who died in early life; John and James, who for many years were merchants in Fayetteville; and Denny, who is the subject of this brief sketch. On the breaking out of the Revolutionary War, the whole family of Porterfields espoused the Whig cause. In the death of James Porterfield, Sr., the Whigs lost an able and influential friend. But his widow, animated by the same ardent temperament, made her mansion headquarters for the Whigs of Cross Creek. She was celebrated as an expert cartridge maker, and frequently spent nights in preparing bullets to be used by the Americans."

Issue:

(2a). James Porterfield, distinguished merchant, who deceased in 1795, unmarried.

(2b). John Porterfield, ancestor of Butler County, Alabama, Porterfields.

(2c). Dennis Porterfield, soldier of the American Revolution.

(2d). Eleanor Porterfield, who married Thomas Owen.

Col. Thomas Owen (1735-1803) was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, of Welch descent, and died at Fayetteville, North Carolina. Mr. Wheeler, the historian, writes of him: "Warm-hearted to a friend, generous to a foe, and as brave soldier as ever drew a sword." He came to North

Carolina with his father when about five years old. He was an early friend of liberty; represented Bladen County, then including Cumberland, in the legislature 1775 and 1776, and was appointed second major of Bladen regiment; was at the battle of Camden, commanding a regiment in the brigade of Gen. Isaac Gregory. He represented Bladen County in the Legislature in 1786 and 1787.

Issue:

- (3a). James Owen (1784-1865).
- (3b). John Owen (1787-1841).
- (3c). Mary Owen (1790-1829), who married Elisha Sted-
of Fayetteville, and who deceased in 1832. "Both were faith-
ful members of the Presbyterian church." Christian Ob-
server, July 5, 1882.

Issue:

- (4a). John Madison Stedman, steamboat captain, drown-
ed. (Stella Kay Stedman).
- (4b). James Owens Stedman (October 21 1811-April
28, 1882). born in Fayetteville, North Carolina, and de-
ceased in Memphis, Tennessee, was a Presbyterian minister.
He entered the Theological Seminary at Princeton, New
Jersey, in 1832, where he remained until 1836, when he was
licensed by the Presbytery of Philadelphia, and sent as sup-
ply to the First Presbyterian church, Baltimore, Maryland,
for six months. In Philadelphia he married Margaret Har-
bert, and returned to North Carolina as a missionary until
he received a call to Tuscumbia, Alabama, where he began
his labors in 1837. He was ordained to the full work of the
ministry and installed pastor of the church. In 1884 he re-
ceived a call to Wilmington, North Carolina, and acted as
supply until 1850. Margaret's health failing, he took her to
Philadelphia, where she deceased. He preached in Phila-
delphia, until 1854, when he received a call from the First
Presbyterian church, Memphis, Tennessee. He married
Mary Ann Hayden of Hartford, Connecticut, January 3,
1855. He remained with the First church at Memphis, until
1868. During this time he received the degree of Doctor of
Divinity from La Grange Synodical College. In 1868, he

organized the Alabama Street Presbyterian church, in Memphis, and took charge of it as pastor elect. He never consented to be installed, and served the church faithfully, as stated supply, until April, 1880, when his health constrained him to retire from the active work of the ministry. There were four children: Ellen Owen Stedman, Mrs. Albright; Mary Loumis Stedman; Stella Kay Steadman; James Porterfield Stedman. All children were by the second marriage, and all are now deceased, 1941, except Stella Kay Stedman, Spanish Oaks, Florence, Alabama.

(3a). James Owen, known as General Owen, was educated at Pittsboro, North Carolina, under Mr. Bingham; was a planter by profession; was a member of the House of Commons of North Carolina, from 1808 to 1811, and of the National House of Representatives, 1817 and 1818; was president of the Wilmington and Raleigh Railroad. He married the daughter of Robinson Munford of Fayetteville.

Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927:

"James Owen, a representative from North Carolina; born near Wilmington, Bladen County, North Carolina, December 7, 1784; educated at Bingham's Academy, Pittsboro, North Carolina; engaged in agricultural pursuits; member of the State House of Commons 1808-1811; served as president of the Wilmington & Raleigh Railroad Company; elected as Democrat to the Fifteenth Congress (March 4, 1817-March 3, 1819); died in Wilmington, North Carolina, September 4, 1865; interment in Oakdale Cemetery."

(3b). John Owen, known as Governor Owen, was educated at the University. Mr. Wheeler, the historian, who enjoyed his acquaintance, wrote of him: "He was a man of kind heart, of liberal views, and of accomplished manners; was a farmer of much science, and seemed rather to prefer the quiet joys of the home to the excitement of popular favor; was, from his excellent disposition, philanthropic views, and patriotic feelings, a favorite of the people." He represented Bladen County in the House of Commons of North Carolina, and in the State Senate, and was elected

to and served as Governor of the state. In 1830, he came within one vote of being elected to the United States Senate; was president of the Convention at Harrisburg in 1840, which nominated Gen. Harrison for President. His wife was a daughter of Gen. Thomas Brown, who was early in arms under Gen. Tryon at Alamance, in 1771, and who was afterwards wounded at the battle of Great Bridge in Virginia.

Alumni History of the University of North Carolina:

"John Owen—Lawyer. Bladen County; b. August, 1787; d. October, 1841; s. 1804; planter; member of house of commons 1812-1813; state senate 1819 and 1827; gov. N. C. 1828-30; pres. Harrisburg conv., 1840; trustee University of North Carolina; constitutional convention, 1835."

Battle's History, Vol. 1, p. 184

"There were some prominent matriculates not graduating with this class (1808). John Owen, a Commoner from Bladen, Governor 1828-30 and president of the Harrisburg Convention which nominated Harrison. It is said that he refused to run as Vice President, and thus missed the Presidency."

Biographical History of North Carolina by Ashe, Weeks and Van Noppen:

"Gov. John Owen was the son of a Revolutionary officer of distinction, Col. Thomas Owen. His mother was Eleanor Porterfield Owen. The son John was born in Bladen County, North Carolina, in the month of August, 1787. He was a student at the University of North Carolina in 1804. He served in the North Carolina house of commons and was later senator from Bladen County, in the General Assembly of 1827. On December 8, 1828, Mr. Owen was elected Governor. In 1829 he was reelected. In 1830 he declined to serve as candidate. The last public service of Governor Owen was when he acted as President of the National Whig Convention which nominated William H. Harrison for President. He was offered the nomination for Vice President, but declined because he was presiding officer of the body which would place his name in nomination. Had he accepted, he would have, by the death of Harrison,

become President. Governor Owen lived up the Cape Fear River from Elizabethtown. He died at Pittsboro, Chatham County, on Saturday, October 9, 1841. His wife was Lucy Brown, daughter of Col. Thomas Brown. They had one daughter, Lucy, their only child." She married Haywood Guion of Charlotte, North Carolina.

(2c). Dennis Porterfield, who never married, Captain 5th North Carolina Continental line, entered service as ensign in the 6th North Carolina Regiment, April 16, 1776; lieutenant in Captain Child's Company of the 6th North Carolina, April 2, 1777, and served until January, 1778, and again entered the service in January, 1779, and was commissioned captain February 1, 1779, and thus continued in the service until September 8, 1781, when he was killed in the battle of Eutaw Springs on that date. He has been referred to as Major Dennis Porterfield, but no explanation was made of that rank.

Society of the Cincinnati:

"Porterfield, Dennis

North Carolina

Captain 5th North Carolina Regiment

Born

Died 1781, September 8, Eutaw Springs, S. C.

Res.

Ensign 6th North Carolina 16 April 1776; Lieutenant 2 April 1777; transferred to 1st North Carolina 1 June 1778; killed at Eutaw Springs, S. C., 8 September 1781. (Heitman) Represented in the Society of the Cincinnati by the following:

James Porterfield, brother, admitted 1784

James Richard Porterfield, grandnephew, admitted 1906

Born 1852, February 17, Clopton, Alabama.

Died 1927, October 2, Greenville, Alabama.

Residence Greenville, Alabama.

Lewis Broughton Porterfield, great-grandnephew, admitted 1928.

Res. Berkeley, California

Rear Admiral, U. S. Navy, Retired."

Reminiscences and Memoirs of North Carolina by John H. Wheeler:

“Under such a father and mother and in such times, Denny Porterfield grew to manhood. He became a soldier, served with distinction in the American army, and attained the rank of Major. It is not our object to give a detailed account of the exploits of Denny Porterfield, but will simply endeavor to record his daring bravery as exhibited in his last battle.

It is a well known fact that while Cornwallis retreated from Guilford Court House via Fayetteville and Wilmington to Yorktown, where he was compelled to surrender to the prowess of Washington, Gen. Greene, instead of pursuing him, determined to relieve North and South Carolina from the persecutions of Lord Rawdon, and so pressed upon him that in July, 1781, he took post at the Eutaw Springs, where the Americans attacked him and drove him from his entrenchments. Foremost in this intrepid charge was the high-souled and valorous Denny Porterfield, who seemed to have a charmed life, as he exposed himself upon his mettled charger, with epaulettes and red and buff vest on, to the murderous fire of the enemy. Lieutenant Colonel Campbell received a mortal wound while leading the successful charge. Porterfield and his brave companions rushed on to avenge his death, and took upwards of five hundred prisoners.

In their retreat the British took post in a strong brick house and picqueted garden, and from this advantageous position, under cover, commenced firing.

At this crisis in the battle Gen. Greene desired to bring forward reinforcements to storm the house. To save time it became important that some one should ride within range of the British cannon. It was in reality a forlorn hope. The American General would detail no one for the enterprise, but asked if any one would volunteer. Instantly Denny Porterfield mounted his charger and rode into his presence. Gen. Greene inquired if he was aware of the peril, if he knew his path lay between converging fires, in full

sight of the British army. Porterfield modestly replied, that when he entered the American Army he had subjected his powers of mind and body to the glorious cause and if needs be was prepared to die in its behalf.

Green communicated the command, which was to order into service a reserve corps that lay in ambushade, reader to advance upon receiving the signal agreed on.

With a brave and undaunted bearing Major Porterfield dashed off upon his fleet courser, and so sudden and unexpected was his appearance among the British, an so heroic the deed, that they paused to admire his bravery, and omitted to fire until he was beyond reach of their guns, but on his return, they fired, the shot took effect in his breast, and the brave Denny Porterfield fell, and sealed his devotion to the cause with his blood, on the plains of Eutaw."

There he was buried. The dauntless horse, that he rode, was returned to the soldier's mother.

Judge Walter Clark's The State Records of North Carolina:

	"Headquarters, White Plains, July 11, 1778.
Brigade Major	Porterfield
	"Headquarters, White Plains, August 23, 1778.
Brigade Major	Porterfield
	"Headquarters, White Plains, Vol. 12, pp. 531, 542.

In Clark's The North Carolina State Records, consistings of 25 large volumes, Dennis Porterfield is mentioned once as Daniel Porterfield, in error.

(2a). James Porterfield, merchant of Fayetteville, North Carolina, who served in the Revolution, and who was at the battle of Camden, was the first to represent the town of Fayetteville, in the house of commons.

"Cambelton, November 1, 1778.

My brother or Mr. Porterfield will wait on you about Friday next."

P. Mallett to Gov. Caswell.

Clark's The State Records, Vol. 13, pp. 334, 337.

Hillsboro, November 15, 1778.

Whatever is to be done at Cambelton, my brother and Mr. Porterfield will put into execution during my absence. That I have for two years stood every draft in Cumberland County, that I was in the county on last draft, and that my absence from Cumberland County during the summer was 43 days only, but they proceeded to draft me and did draft Mr. Porterfield and Mr. Estes. The former has not been here but two days since the assembly and never 30 days in all and the latter is the only assistant I have here."

Kingston, December 25, 1778.

The mistake in the quire of bills sent by Captain McAllister and returned by Mr. Porterfield I have rectified by giving Mr. Porterfield a quire containin 50 dollar bills instead of 5 which that he returned contained. I now send you by Mr. Porterfield ten thousand dollars, our currency. I cannot furnish Continental."

Gov. Caswell to Peter Mallett, Esq.

Mr. Porterfield, on his way to Philadelphia, December 15, 1780, from Cambelton, told Mr. Andrew Armstrong that he was to buy Thomas Burke's house in Virginia."

Dr. Burke had recently been a practicing physician on the Eastern Shore, but at this time was practicing law in Orange County, North Carolina. Later, he represented his district in the U. S. Congress and was Governor of North Carolina. This reference is to the merchant, James Porterfield.

"Mr. Porterfield must serve, but Mr. Mallet is discharged from the draft.

James Porterfield is elected by the House of Commons for collector of imposts; later, was elected tobacco commissioner for Fayetteville; later was elected colonel, militia field officer."

North Carolina Society of the Cincinnati by Charles Lukens Davis:

"James Porterfield, brother of Denny Porterfield, admitted October 23, 1783."

Minutes of the Society of the Cincinnati:

"James Porterfield lived in what is known as the Mc-Lauren lot, on the west side of the St. James Square where he entertained hospitably all who favored him with a call. He was a successful merchant. He died in 1795, unmarried, and his estate was inherited by his brother John and his sister Eleanor, who was married to Thomas Owen of Bladen, father of Gov. John and Gen. James Owen."

Revolutionary War Records, Washington:

"On April 8, 1839, Honorable John Owen of Bladen County, North Carolina, and Gen. James Owen of the Town of Wilmington, sons of Captain Dennis Porterfield's sister, applied for bounty land which was due on account of the service of their uncle, Captain Dennis Porterfield, in the Revolutionary War, and stated that they were his only heirs at law. Warrant No. 2254, for three hundred acres of bounty land, was issued May 9, 1839, to the above named heirs. Also, Warrant No. 100 for three thousand eight hundred and forty acres of land, was granted the heirs of Capatin Dennis Porterfield by the State of North Carolina."

Revolutionary Records of North Carolina:

"James Porterfield, private, militia, Wilmington District.

John Porterfield, private, militia, Wilmington District.

Dennis Porterfield, ensign, April 6, 1776; lieutenant, April 2, 1777; captain, February 1, 1779; killed September 8, 1781."

(2b). John Porterfield, private in a militia regiment during the Revolution from the Wilmington District, was the ancestor of the Butler County, Alabama, Porterfields, and those of Elbert, Madison and Franklin Counties, Georgia. After he returned from the Revolution, he was elected by the house of commons of North Carolina as second Major, in 1787. The first U. S. census of 1790 found him a

resident of Laurens County, South Carolina, and the owner of a large plantation there. No other record of him has been found.

North Carolina land grants refer to him, as follows:

“5000 acres of land on Globe Creek, Middle District of Tennessee, Maury County, December 17, 1790, to John Porterfield. 228 acres of land on the waters of East Fork of Middle Fork in Sumner County, Tennessee, September 27, 1794, to John Porterfield.

Issue:

(3a). John Porterfield (1784-1857), planter, was born at Cambelton, North Carolina; removed with his father to Laurens County, South Carolina; m. Martha Warren; removed to Butler County, Alabama, after the close of the Creek War in 1814, when Alabama was yet a part of Mississippi Territory, and located near Fort Deposit, where he acquired and operated a large plantation.

Informants of the family have listed his issue, as:
Martha Porterfield.—Jackson Porterfield (1825-1897).
Willis Porterfield (1815-1870).—Robert Porterfield.
Henry Porterfield (1818-1898).—Ransome Porterfield.
John Porterfield.—Benjamin Franklin Porterfield.

The U. S. census figures of 1820 for Butler County, Alabama are missing. Those of 1830 were:

males—10 to 15—2, 15 to 20—1, 40 to 50—1.

John Porterfield

females—15 to 20—1, 40 to 50—1.

Apparently, Ransome and Benjamin Franklin Porterfield were soldiers in the C. S. A. No annals of Robert nor of John Porterfield have been disclosed.

C. S. A. Records, Department of Archives and History, Montgomery, Alabama:

Benjamin F. Porterfield, private, Company H, 33rd Alabama Infantry Regiment, enlisted age twenty-five, 17 March 1862, Greenville, Alabama.

John Berry Porterfield, private, Company C, 1st Alabama Infantry Regiment, enlisted February 28, 1861 at

Fort Deposit; discharged from Camp Chase, Ohio, June 13, 1865.

John W. Porterfield, who served in the State Troops.

Ransome Porterfield, private, Company F, 23rd Alabama Infantry Regiment.

W. H. Porterfield, private, Company I, Wirt Adams Cavalry Regiment, enlisted from Grove Hill, twenty-two years old.

W. J. Porterfield, private, Company C, 1st Alabama Infantry Regiment, wounded at Franklin, Tennessee, and lost his right leg amputated below the knee.

Wiley Wilson Porterfield paroled May 30, 1865 at Montgomery.

Issue:

(4b). Willis Porterfield (1815-1870), planter, m., anno 1835, Susan Goodwin (May 5, 1818-June 1, 1894). He was buried at Fort Deposit, and she at Greenville.

Issue:

(5a). John Berry Porterfield (October 29, 1836-1916), farmer, m. February 28, 1816; saw service in the C. S. A.; was a Methodist. He was buried at Tuscumbia, and she at Greenville.

Issue:

(6a). Turner M. Porterfield, employe of C. G. Kershaw Contracting Company, Birmingham, Alabama, who married Emma Adelia Alexander. He wrote, as follows: "We are related to the Porterfields of Butler County, Alabama. My father, John Berry Porterfield, was a double first cousin of James Richard Porterfield of Greenville, Alabama. I had twin half sisters who moved to Maryville, Tennessee. I have a son in Williamsburg, Virginia, Dr. J. B. Porterfield."—Turner M. Porterfield. He also had a brother and sisters.

Issue:

(7a). Jack Berry Porterfield, b. November 17, 1900, in Tuscumbia, Alabama; matriculated at V. M. I., Lexington, Virginia, September 3, 1918, from Birmingham, and was graduated, June 2, 1922, with the degree of Bachelor of

Science in Chemistry, standing 36 in a class of 92; received his M. D. degree from the University of Virginia, 5:30 P. M., June 10, 1933; licensed to practice medicine in Virginia in 1933; address reported Toledo, Ohio, 1933-1934; interned at Baltimore City Hospital, Baltimore, July 1, 1934.

Roanoke Times, May 4, 1935:

"Christiansburg, May 4. The Montgomery County health unit was installed here Wednesday, with Dr. J. B. Porterfield in charge. Dr. Porterfield, with his wife and daughter, is staying at the Virginia Inn until he can obtain a home. Dr. Porterfield is a graduate of the V. M. I., University of Virginia and John Hopkins School of Public Health."

Richmond Times Dispatch, October 10, 1946:

"Dr. Jack B. Porterfield, director of public health service, after two years has resigned effective November 15, 1946."

Richmond City Directory, 1946:

"Jack B. Porterfield (Laura Lee) 4905 Chamberlayne Avenue, Apartment 4."

Montgomery Messenger, Christiansburg, September 10, 1935:

"Jack Porterfield was given a birthday party at Christiansburg, September 9, 1935, eleven years old."

Dr. J. B. Porterfield removed to Williamsburg, Virginia, in 1936.

News Leader, Richmond, 1937:

"In an attempt to lower infant and maternal mortality in Hanover County, a monthly parental clinic will be held at Old Church, soon, Dr. J. B. Porterfield, county health director, said yesterday."

Roanoke Times, July 14, 1938:

"Dr. John B. Porterfield is director of state health work in four Virginia peninsula counties, with headquarters at Williamsburg. He is a graduate of V. M. I., and the University of Virginia, and was health officer in Montgomery County, before he went to Williamsburg."

Dr. J. B. Porterfield married the daughter of Noel Bush, a former army officer. Dr. Porterfield was located in Richmond, Virginia, in 1939.

Issue:

- (8a). Jack Berry Porterfield, b. September 9, 1924.
- (5b). Frances Ann Catherine Porterfield (March 16, 1838-May 19, 1918) m. February 20, 1859, John Turner; Methodist; interred Edgemont cemetery. Home Anniston.
- (5c). Martha Porterfield (March 22, 1840-).
- (5d). Willis Jackson Porterfield (September 8, 1843-June 19, 1878), soldier in C. S. A., wounded at Franklin, Tennessee. Not married.
- (5e). Wiley Wilson Porterfield (July 12, 1846-November 12, 1932) m. first March 17, 1869, Jane M. Gaffney, who deceased September 17, 1872; second, m. August 4, 1874 at Dyer's Creek, Alabama, Fannie Belt Killcreas (October 26, 1853-August 25, 1931) of Stockton, Alabama; ran away from home at the age of fifteen to join the C. S. A., and went through the major battles in the South. A thirty day furlough issued to him to go home from a hospital at Griffin, Georgia to Fort Deposit, Alabama, dated June 17, 1864, by command of General Johnston, is now in possession of a daughter. He must have been captured by the Union forces, later, because he was paroled May 30, 1865 at Montgomery. He was in active service for the Louisville & Nashville Railroad for fifty-six years; was retired at the age of seventy-two. They attended Parker Memorial Baptist Church. They were interred in Edgemont cemetery. Home: Anniston, Alabama.

Issue:

- (6a). Oscar Wiley Porterfield (September 3, 1875-May 21, 1917) m. August 3, 1910, Lela Westcott of Gadsden, Alabama. Only child, a daughter, died at birth. He was interred in the Edgemont cemetery. Home: Anniston.
- (6b). Roscar Winson Porterfield (October 23, 1876-August 20, 1920), interred Edgemont cemetery. Not married.
- (6c). Fannie Jane Porterfield, b. at Dyers Creek, Ala-

bama, January 19, 1878; member of Parker Memorial Baptist church. Home: Anniston, Alabama.

(6d). Corrie Lorena Porterfield, b. at Dyer's Creek, Alabama, February 12, 1879; m. November 26, 1908, Joel Augustus Frazier. Home: Anniston, Alabama.

(6e). William Martin Porterfield (February 9, 1881-July 10, 1885) was born as Searcy, Alabama, and was buried at Coldwater, Alabama.

(6f). Susan Eliza Porterfield, b. at Searcy, Alabama, September 29, 1882; m. November 4, 1905, William Ray Doak; member of First Baptist Church. Home: Birmingham.

(6g). John Willis Porterfield (March 12, 1885-March 22, 1885), interred at Coldwater, Alabama.

(6h). Charles Marvin Porterfield, b. at Jenifer, Alabama, August 8, 1886; m. October 5, 1920, Della Ellington; member of Parker Memorial Baptist Church. He is employed by the L. and N. Home: Anniston.

(6i). Joseph Arthur Porterfield, b. at Talladega, April 8, 1888, m. October 21, 1923, Rowena Goodson McKay, proprietress of the Alabama School of Beauty Culture; is an L. and N. train conductor. Home: Birmingham.

(6j). Anne Iola Porterfield, b. February 14, 1891, is secretary to the manager of the Sunday School Board, Nashville.

(6k). Ella May Porterfield, b. October 26, 1892, m. January 16, 1944, Robinson Dillard Bradford; is superintendent of books, First National Bank, Anniston.

(6l). Ruby Ileen Porterfield, b. February 18, 1894, is a dietician.

(5f). Sidney Susannah Porterfield (1849-1878) m. William Jonathan Porterfield.

(5g). Charles Franklin Porterfield (April 3, 1853-October 7, 1873).

(5l). Willis Jefferson Porterfield (March 26, 1856-January 28, 1883).

(5i). Samuel Sales Porterfield (1859-1947) m. Lollie C. Monahan. Home: Jacksonville.

Issue:

- (6a). Clarence Lee Porterfield, telegrapher, of Mobile.
- (6b). Clyde Franklin Porterfield, veteran of World War I.
- (6c). Lena Porterfield m. J. G. Taylor of Saint Petersburg, Florida.
- (6d). Mamie Sue Porterfield m. G. N. Patrick of Jacksonville.

(5j). Della Delilah Porterfield (1865-1931).

(4c). Henry Porterfield (1818-1898), planter, m. Senia Butler (1828-1896). Home: Fort Deposit, Alabama.

Issue:

(5a). Ellen Malinda Porterfield m. James Martin.

(5b). Zadie Jane Porterfield m. Absalom Reese.

(5c). John Henry Porterfield (1851-1926) m. Janie Lou Phillips (1856-1915). Home: Fort Deposit.

Issue:

(6a). Henry Webster Porterfield of Greenville, m. Lula Gertrude Heaton, 1879.

Issue:

(7a). Willie Lee Porterfield m. William C. Thaggard of Greenville.

(6b). Thomas Howard Porterfield m. Carrie Bargainer. Home: Marlin, Texas.

Issue:

(7a). Thomas Howard Porterfield, b. May 15, 1910.

(6c). David Earle Porterfield (1881-1945) m. Alma B. Bargainer; a daughter, Edna Earle Porterfield, teacher; two sons; Gessie Gordon Porterfield, in Navy, John Henry Porterfield, farmer. Home: Fort Deposit.

(6d). Carrie Adell Porterfield m. A. W. Heaton of Plant City, Florida.

(6e). Cammie Porterfield m. James Coker, Reagan, Texas.

(6f). John Herman Porterfield, b. 1888, is not married. Home: Lubbock.

(6g). Ernest Ferman Porterfield, b. 1891, m. Lillie Hudleston; has James Ernest Porterfield, b. 1933. Home: Waco, Texas.

(6h). Lillie May Porterfield, b. 1897, m. C. J. Bolton of Reagan.

(5d). Martha Jane Porterfield (1853-1932).

(5c). Charles Walter Porterfield (1857-1930) m. Amanda Reese (1850-1932). Home: Fort Deposit.

Issue:

(6a). Alice Porterfield (1876-1944) m. John M. Smith.

(6b). Lucian Porterfield (1878-1940) m. Alice Kennedy; had Lucian, b. 1918; Theodore Roosevelt, b. 1920; Mary Kathleen, and Herbert Curtis. Home: Fort Deposit.

(6c). John Thomas Porterfield (1880-1881).

(6d). Clarence Jerome Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Milly Cox; one daughter, Blanche Porterfield, b. September 29, 1928. Home: Fort Deposit.

(6e). Patterson Furlow Porterfield (1884-1908).

(6f). C. D. Porterfield, b. 1886, farmer. Home: Fort Deposit.

(6g). J. C. Porterfield (1888-1888).

(6h). Harry May Porterfield, b. 1891, farmer.

(6i). Clifton Porterfield m. Bessie Bigsby; has Laura Frances, b. 1936.

(6j). Jacob Porterfield, b. 1894; has a son: William Jacob, b. 1941.

(6k). Mary Porterfield (1898-1919).

(6l). Charles Walter Porterfield, b. 1898, m. Enna Mae Kelly of Fort Deposit.

(6m). Lucinia Porterfield m. Mr. Lawrence.

(5f). Robert William Porterfield (1859-1898).

(5g). Thomas Watts Porterfield (1862-1891).

(5h). Callie Porterfield m. William Lankford of Reagan, Texas.

(5i). Ella May Porterfield (1870-1904).

(5j). Benjamin Franklin Porterfield (1874-1937), farmer, m. Kate Lee Harrison, 1897; had four sons: James Porterfield, who married Senia Bargainer; Henry Porterfield, who married Grace Seller; Oliver G. Porterfield, who married Senia Bargainer and Charles Porterfield, who married Dollie Ward.

(4e). Jackson Porterfield (1825-1897), planter, m. Delilah Goodwin. Home: Evergreen.

Issue:

(5a). William Jonathan Porterfield (1849-1898), railroad employe, m. June 30, 1871, Sidney Susannah Porterfield (1849-1878). Home: Owassa.

Issue:

(6a). Wiley Newberry Porterfield, b. 1871, m. Neecy Caroline Gandy. Home: Flomaton.

Issue:

(7a). Lillie Edna Porterfield (1895-1919) m. Stewart C. McMullen.

(7b). Dewey Sampson Porterfield m. Lena Godwin; has Jerry Porterfield, b. 1927, and Peggy Lou Porterfield, b. 1940. Home: Lauderdale, Florida.

(7c). Rose Irene Porterfield (1899-1903).

(7d). Bishop Revel Porterfield m. Phala Craine. Home: Montgomery.

(7e). Bessie Lee Porterfield is undertaker at Flomaton, Alabama.

(6b). James Thomas Porterfield (1874-1924) m. Jane Beasley (1875-1943). Home: Bay Minette.

Issue:

(7a). Mabel Edna Porterfield, b. 1902, m. Archie Jarvis Dunton of Sheffield.

(7b.) Sarah Florence Porterfield, b. 1904, m. Robert Weede; has Gloria Jane Weede, b. June 2, 1939.

(7c). Mildred Inez Porterfield, b. 1907, m. George Gilbert Wilcox.

(7d). Thomas Orden Porterfield, b. 1912, is not married.

(6c). Samuel Lafayette Porterfield (1876-1927) m. Beulah Ray of Owassa; has Estelle, who married James Faggard; Gladys, who married Ethan Barren; Nellie, John Thomas, and Arthur Lewis, who deceased young; Albert Lafayette, who married Mary Ray of Montgomery; and Wilton Horace, who married Mary Christian. Home: Owassa.

(6d). Sidney Lula Porterfield m. Carl McDonald of Saint Louis.

(5b). James Richard Porterfield (1852-1927) m. Flora Catherine Cowart (1858-1941); member of the Society of the Cincinnati. Home: Greenville.

Issue:

(6a). Lewis Broughton Porterfield (October 30, 1879-April 5, 1942), page in the House of Representatives, 1892-1893; admitted to the Naval Academy, September 8, 1898; graduated, 1902; has served the Navy on various ships and stations since graduation; during the World War I, took part in the anti-submarine campaign in the Mediterranean; the disabling of submarine U-39 has been credited to the Venetia. It is unofficially said that as many as two other submarines were sunk by the Venetia, Captain L. B. Porterfield, commander; was admitted to the Society of the Cincinnati, 1928; m. Maud Paxton Starke of Memphis, 1908. Home: Berkeley, California.

Issue:

(7a). Paul Lee Porterfield, b. in Annapolis, March 9, 1910, graduated from the University of California, 1932; from the law department, 1940; admitted to practice, 1940. Home: Berkley.

(7b). Alice Starke Porterfield m. Major Kenneth P. Berquist of Wheeler Field, Isle of Oahu, Hawaii; has a daughter: Linda. Home: Berkley.

(7c). James Temple Starke Porterfield, b. in Annapolis, July 7, 1920, graduated from the University of California, 1942. Home: Berkeley.

*U. S. Navy Records:

"Rear Admiral Porterfield was born in Greenville, Alabama, October 30, 1879, and was appointed to the Naval Academy from Alabama in 1898. After graduation in 1902, he served in the USS Illinois, the USS Topeka, the USS Chattanooga, and the USS West Virginia (Huntington) until 1909 when he reported for duty at the Naval Academy. He served in the USS Albatross on special duty with the Lighthouse Service from 1911 until 1915, first as executive

officer and later in command. He was in charge of the Navy Recruiting Station, New Orleans, as Recruiting Inspector for the Southern Division and in charge of recruiting in the Navy Department until the United States entered the World War.

In April, 1917, he fitted out the yacht Venetia formerly owned by John D. Spreckels, and in command took her to the Mediterranean. He was awarded the Distinguished Service Medal with the citation:

"The President of the United States takes pleasure in presenting the Distinguished Service Medal to Commander L. B. Porterfield, USN, for services during the World War as set forth in the following:

"Citation": "For exceptionally meritorious service in a duty of great responsibility as Commanding Officer of the USS Venetia, engaged in the important, exacting, and hazardous duty of escorting convoys through waters infested with submarines and mines, and especially for well conducted operations against enemy submarines on May 11, 1918, May 17, 1918, and July 23, 1928, when good judgement and quick action undoubtedly resulted in protecting convoys from serious damage.

On the second of the above occasions, the attacking submarine was so severely damaged by depth charges dropped by the Venetia, that it was compelled to intern at Cartagena, Spain."

"For the President"

"JOSEPHUS DANIELS,

Secretary of the Navy."

The USS PORTERFIELD (DD-682) was commissioned October 30, 1943 at San Pedro, California. Built by Bethlehem Steel, the ship was named in honor of Rear Admiral Porterfield who died in 1942. One of Admiral Porterfield's sons, Ensign James T. Porterfield, was among the original ship's complement.

Admiral Porterfield wrote: "I have three sisters, Mrs. Charles Gamble, Mrs. Henderson Douglas, and Mrs. Henry Trawick, and two brothers, James Maxwell Porterfield and

John Richard Porterfield of Greenville, Alabama, my brothers have no children."

(6b). Lottie Belle Porterfield, b. at Greenville, Alabama, December 24, 1881; m. June 24, 1902, Charles Baker Gamble, then principal of the Greenville high school, who later has been principal of the Demopolis high school, Talladega County high school, and instructor of psychology and history in the University of Alabama; attended school at Judson College, Alabama College, University of Tennessee, University of Georgia, and University of Alabama; is a teacher. Home: Greenville.

Issue:

(7a). Charles Baker Gamble, a student at the University of Alabama; later a student at the Alabama Polytechnic Institute. Home: Greenville.

(5c). John Berry Porterfield, who married Fannie Dow. No issue.

(5d). Mattie Porterfield, Mrs. S. Hines.

(5e). Wilson Porterfield, who died unmarried.

CHAPTER SIX

LANCASTER COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

(1d). John Porterfeild (1724-1786), farmer, soldier of the Revolution, was born in Ireland.

Pennsylvania Archives, Third Series, Vol. 20:

"On July 7, 1762, John Porterfield had 150 acres of land surveyed in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania." This land was in that part of the county, which became Newton Township five years later, and was within the limits of the Shippensburgh postoffice in 1790. References to Shippensburgh are found in Porterfield records, and they may be designated by them. Cumberland was organized from Lancaster in 1750, and the Porterfields, John, Samuel and James, with their families, had lived there before that part had become Cumberland. Just before 1762 James Porterfield moved his family to Cumberland County, North Carolina. In 1781, John Porterfield added 50 acres to his original survey, and by 1785, had acquired a total of 250 acres of land in that vicinity.

The court and census records indicate that John Porterfield did not own slaves, nor did Samuel or his descendants, but James of North Carolina, the son of James, as did William, the son of William of Virginia, and both did transmit a number of them to their heirs at law.

Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series, Vol. 6:

"County of Cumberland; First Battalion, Samuel Lyon, Colonel; Alexander Peebles, Captain,

October 23, 1777, John Porterfield, private, fourth class.

November 19, 1777, John Porterfield, sergeant, fourth class.

1779, John Porterfield, discharged."

Obviously his marriage with Sarah Cunningham, April 18, 1755, was his second. An untiring, but unavailing search has been made for the first wife of John Porterfield, as well as for the wives of his brothers. Doubtless all these marriages were solemnized in Lancaster or Chester County,

Pennsylvania, many, many years before the Revolution, and records, if made, have perished.

Issue:

(2a). James Porterfield (1747-1811).

(2b). Robert Porterfield (1749-1800), who had 400 acres of land surveyed in Rich Valley in Virginia, September 1, 1781. He took a very prominent part in the affairs of his county in Virginia. The names of descendants have not been disclosed. Sumners' Annals.

(2c). John Porterfield (1751-1833).

(2d). William Porterfield, who married Nancy Frazier, in Pennsylvania, August 6, 1785.

(2e). Eliza Porterfield, who married John Smith, in Pennsylvania, July 10, 1790.

(2a). James Porterfield (1747-1811), born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, and died in Wilson County, Tennessee; married Jane Lockhart (1747-1816) in 1773; received a conveyance of land in Augusta County, Virginia, from Robert Beverly, 1772; remained in Augusta County, until September 16, 1773, Samuel Downey's estate was appraised on his account on that date; was not living in Augusta, 1775; was not inhabitant, 1786 (Chalkley's Augusta County Records); purchased property in Abingdon, Virginia, 1788, (Summers' Annals). Between 1774 and 1782, the next date he is found in Virginia records, the Revolutionary War had transpired. The Pennsylvania Archives lists him as a participant in that war. He returned to Virginia after the war. (Summers' Annals).

Joseph Clark (1776-1813) mentions a trip to Nashville, January 26, 1807, to see Uncle Porterfield, and Cousins John, William, Charles, and James, near 'Squire Reedle's mill, on the East Fork of Stone River.' His father, James Clark, married Ollie Lockhart, September, 1775, and settled in Clark County, Kentucky.

James Porterfield had married Jane Lockhart, obviously Jane and Ollie were sisters. In an inventory of James Porterfield, the following are given, "Jane Porterfield, Charles, William, John, Thomas, James, January 16, 1812."

Wills and Inventories, 1805-1814, p. 98, Lebanon, Tennessee.

Issue:

(3a. Charles Porterfield (1776-1939).

(3b). Thomas Porterfield (1778-1872).

(3c). James Porterfield (1780-1861).

(3d. William Porterfield (1782-1850).

(3e). John Porterfield (1784-1860).

At the beginning of the nineteenth century, the fertile and productive Cumberland country, then four year old Tennessee, was being rapidly settled up. With this inflowing emigration were many of the intrepid veterans of the Revolution and Indian Wars, together with their families, pushing on to new lands in the South. People, with peculiar visions and longings, inspired with the hope of liberty, breaking away from the old and forming a new world, gathering together into full communities, and moving off farther into the wilds with their meager possessions.

These were our foreparents. If we were to meet these venerable people today, would we know them. Would they be proud of us? Do we think that these people are worthy of our remembrance?

The first record of Stone's River Presbyterian Church, dated April 1, 1816 to April 1, 1887, gives Charles and Jane Duff Porterfield as members in communion. This church, is now in Cannon, was then in Rutherford County, near Readyville, and divine services are still being held there, now, 1938, under the charge of Rev. W. H. Matheson; then, 1817, by Rev. Jesse Alexander.

In the early accounts of Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia, Scotch Irish, Porterfield, and Presbyterian were so associated as where one was, the others might be expected, and so it was in Tennessee. But now the Stone's River Presbyterian church, once so well attended by Porterfields, no longer carries the name upon its rolls. The present pastor informs that there is but one Porterfield in attendance at either of his four churches.

Apparently, the failure of Porterfield attendance, in this particular reference, is largely attributable to the pass-

ing of the old and the migration of the new generation, and not to a dislike for the ancestral church. However, in other places, and with other families, the division of the Church on affairs, just before its second division on slavery, added nothing to its pristine charm, and with the passing of the years, succeeding generations have become affiliated with other denominations, turning away from the old church whose traditional associations have become impotent to hold.

(3a). Charles Porterfield (1776-1839) m. March 28, 1800, Jane Duff (1777-1830); March 26, 1832, Mariah Ellen Buckley (1801-77); removed from Washington County, Virginia, to Rutherford County, Tennessee, 1804, and procured there in the vicinity of Stone's River Presbyterian church a considerable acreage of farm lands; was a very prominent man in his neighborhood, took part in church and civic affairs, and was elected to office; interred in the Cook graveyard, on the road from Porterfield to Milton, Tennessee.

Issue:

- (4a). Martha Elizabeth (1801-1888).
- (4b). John Duff (1803-1879).
- (4c). Harvey D. (1805-1853).
- (4d). Charles Lockhart (1808-1854).
- (4e). William Calvin (1809-1891).
- (4f). -----
- (4g). -----
- (4h). Matthew Alexander (1816-1890).
- (4i). Samuel L., (1818-1854).
- (4j). Leonidas Franklin (1820-1901).
- (4k). Perricinda Caroline (1822-____).
- (4l). Nancy Ellen (1834-____).
- (4m). Sarah Melissa (1836-1912).
- (4n). David Hall (1838-1862).

Stone's River Presbyterian Church Records of Porterfields:

Samuel L., b. 12-13-1818; bap. 1818; s. of Charles.
 Leonidas F., b. 2-7-1820; bap. 1820; s. of Charles.
 Perricinda C., b. 2-7-1822; bap. 1822; d. of Charles.

Jane, received 1827.

Jane, died 11-17-1830.

Volume II,

Nancy E., b. 7-5-1834; bap. 9-12-1834; d. of Charles.

Sarah Melissa, b. 1-20-1836; bap. 4-17-1836; d. of Charles.

David H., bap. 9-3-1838; s. of Charles.

Charles, died 7-17-1839.

Matthew A., strickened for absence, 10-1844.

Septima O., died 2-26-1846.

Volume III,

Eliza, received 5-8-1852.

David H., received 9-25-1852.

Volume IV,

Eliza A., Martha E., on roll 5-7-1859.

Charles A., received 9-10-1865.

Martha J., received 9-13-1865.

Eliza A., Charles A., Martha J., Martha E., William F. trans.

Leonidas F., on roll 10-1-1869.

Charles A., installed deacon 10-7-1871.

William F., received 10-11-1871.

Ida, bap. 10-8-1871, d. of Charles A.

Leonidas F., received 10-11, 1871.

William Albert, bap. 9-2-1872.

Priscilla May, bap. 6-16-1878.

William E., b. 8-30-1878; bap. 1878.

Post Office Department Records, Washington.

Porterfield postoffice was established in the village of Porterfield March 10, 1884, and was discontinued December 31, 1904, such mail was ordered to Milton, Tennessee.

U. S. Census, Rutherford County, 1820:

males 1 to 10 yrs., 4; 10 to 16, 3.

Charles Porterfield

females 10 to 16 yrs., 2; 16 to 20, 1.

These figures indicate that the names left out in the foregoing list were those of two daughters. Research has not disclosed them.

(4a). Martha Elizabeth lived with her brother, Leonidas.

(4b). John Duff Porterfield (1803-1879) m., 1827, Eliza

Donohoo (1811-1881); located near Savannah in Hardin County; moved to Marshall County, Mississippi, and later to a farm near Potts Camp and Holly Springs; served as captain of Tennessee National Guards; later, recruited men for the C. S. A. at Holly Springs; had five sons to enlist in that army; had one son who served gallantly in the Union Army. Quoting the Holly Springs South: "John Duff Porterfield was born in Virginia, moved to Rutherford County, Tennessee and in 1853 moved to this county." Both are buried in Temperance Hill cemetery.

Issue:

- (5a). Elizabeth Jane (1828-1912).
- (5b). William Claude (1830-1904).
- (5c). Robert Burns (1832-1836).
- (5d). Martha Ann (1834-1888).
- (5e). John Duff (1836-1900).
- (5f). James Henry (1838-1879).
- (5g). Thomas Benton (1840-1864).
- (5h). Theophilus Donohoo (1842-1861).
- (5i). Frank Marion (1845-1914).
- (5j). Unnamed infant (1848).
- (5k). Mary Elizabeth (1849-1919).
- (5l). Unnamed infant (1850).
- (5m). George Monroe (1852-1936).
- (5n). Susan Harriet (1855-1935).
- (5a). Elizabeth Jane Porterfield (1828-1912) m. Jesse Odum of Memphis; William King of Potts Camp; descendants live in Marshall County; interred in Temperance Hill.
- (5b). William Claude Porterfield (1830-1904) m., 1866, Drusilla Annette Estes (1832-1905); drove a stage coach; turned to farming; enlisted in the C. S. A., and went out with Company B, 9th Mississippi Infantry; became a member of Company H, 44th Regiment, and finally, 1865, was reorganized as the 9th; was paroled at Greensboro, May 1, 1865; interred in Temperance Hill.

Issue:

- (6a). Luke Mark Porterfield (1867-1892) received wounds in a cotton gin which caused his death.
- (6b). Fannie Porterfield, who died in infancy.
- (6c). William Claude Porterfield, b. 1871, is a farmer.
- (6d). Margaret Eliza Porterfield, b. 1872, m., 1894, William Brown of Potts Camp.
- (6e). Mary Jane Porterfield, b. 1874, m., 1907, George Purcell of Holly Springs.
- (6f). Leta Blanche Porterfield, b. 1876, m., 1895, Colwell Pines Vaughan of Birmingham.
- (6g). Charles Porterfield, who died in infancy.
- (5c). Robert Burns Porterfield (1832-1836).
- (5d). Martha Ann Porterfield (1834-1888) m. James Shadrach (1829-1858); Frederick Ehrman (1818-1889); interred in Temperance Hill.
- (5e). John Duff Porterfield (1836-1900) m., 1861, Mary Zetta McFadden (1841-1903); were living at Garland, Tennessee, 1874; moved to McLennan County, Texas, to farm. Home: Moody.

Issue:

- (6a). Mary Elizabeth Porterfield (1868-1838) m. William Meadows of Moody.
- (6b). Howard Neff Porterfield, b. 1878, m., 1899, Ella Beta Vaughan. Home: Roy, New Mexico.

Issue:

- (7a). Howard Nelms Porterfield (1901-1902).
- (7b). Lola Vietch Porterfield, b. 1902, m., 1921, Earl Edwards, farmer of Floydada; issue, Ara Sue, b. 1923; William Earl, b. 1928.
- (7c). John Vaughan Porterfield, b. 1904, m. 1927, Crystella Snyder of Plainview, Texas; issue, David Vaughan, b. 1929; Robert, b. 1932.
- (7d). Grace Porterfield, b. 1906, m., 1927, Herman Hardin of Sweetwater, Texas; issue, Herman Leland, b. 1928; Grace Ann, b. 1933.
- (7e). Harold Norman Porterfield, b. 1910, m., 1929, Lora Bell White of Clovis, New Mexico; issue, Harold Don, b. 1931; Ruth Floline, b. 1933; Freddie Jane, b. 1935; Jerry

Glenn, b. 1937; Richard Lee, b. 1938. Home: Roy, New Mex. (7f). James Fred Porterfield, b. 1914, m., 1938, Irene Bra-shear; was educated at Wayland College, and Amarillo Business College; issue, Teresa Ellen, b. 1939. Home: Santa Fe.

(7g). Vallie Beta Porterfield, b. 1919, m., 1940, Lawrence Marr of Albuquerque; was educated at the University of New Mexico. Home: Jacksonville, Texas.

(7h). Mary Alice Porterfield, b. 1924, student, 1940.

(5f). James Henry Porterfield (1838-1879) m. Missouri Hastletine Hardeman (1849-1873); Martha Jane Goldman (1856-1873); had followed the trade of carpenter at Pine Bluff, and Cherry Grove, Arkansas; was mustered into the service of the U. S. at New Madrid, Mo., and became a member of Capt. DeGolyer's Battery, Michigan Light Artillery, was appointed corporal, and promoted to sergeant; was taken prisoner near Canton, Mississippi, February 29, 1864, and was released December 13; was honorably discharged July 22, 1865 as a sergeant at Jackson, Michigan; his widow received a pension, 1882 to 1893, also a pension for her two children, and for the three children by a former marriage until they were 16 years of age, informants have referred to a manuscript history of the Porterfield clan by him, but the copy has not been found.

Issue:

(6a). Henry Hardeman Porterfield (1867-1885).

(6b.) Jessie Jane Porterfield (1872-1886).

(6c). Lula Leona Porterfield, b. 1870, m., 1890, John Asa Harrison (1869-1935) of McGregor; visited Virginia, Wash- ington, and New York City, 1937, in company with her daughter. Home: McAlester.

Issue:

(7a). Rupert Asa Harrison, b. 1897, enlisted in U. S. Navy; was assigned to the U. S. S. Cyclops which left the Barba-dos, March 4, 1918, bound for Baltimore, no word was re-ceived from that vessel after that date; at McAlester, the Legion Post was named for him.

(7b). Annie Virginia Harrison, b. 1899, m., 1924, Patrick

Birdsong; was educated at the State Teachers College. Home: McAlester.

(7c). Marion Elizabeth Harrison, teacher, was educated at the State Teachers College, and the University of Denver. Home: McAlester.

(6d). Oliver King Porterfield, b. 1877, m., 1907, Amy Lindsey, b. at Witchita, Kansas, 1881; have procured a farm at Hayfield, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Dorothy Porterfield, b. 1908, m. Ray A. Phelps, electrical engineer, of Washington, D. C., was educated at George Washington University.

(7b). Janice Porterfield, b. 1910, m. George Apgar, with the International Business Machines, Washington, D. C., has a position with the Treasury Department.

(7c). Olive Porterfield, b. 1912, m., 1940, George Edward Wilcox, electrical engineer. Home: Chevy Chase.

(7d). Amy Porterfield, b. 1912, has a position in Washington.

(6e). James Arthur Porterfield, b. 1880, m. Rachel Ann Reed; 1923, Lena Pearl Scruggs. Home: Moody.

Issue:

(7a). John Earl Porterfield, b. 1899, m. 1921, Gladys Louise Marsh of Wheelock; is a store manager in Waco; issue, Earl Ray, b. 1923; Evelyn Louise, b. 1927; Joann, b. 1930.

(7b). Ruby Mae Porterfield (1902-1933) m. Richard Ernest Lindsey of Waco; issue, Richard Ernest.

(7c). Mary Ethel Porterfield, b. 1908, m., 1925, Lee Gustavus Kuehl of Waco.

(5g). Thomas Benton Porterfield (1840-1864) was killed in the battle at Resaca.

(5h). Theophilus Donohoo Porterfield (1842-1861) died in the General Hospital.

(5i). Frank Marion Porterfield (1845-1914) m., 1867, Josephine Aden (1846-1869); Florence Ann Moffett (1855-1938); joined the C. S. A. at the age of eighteen, and was captured at Chicamauga, and sent to Camp Douglas; was not exchanged; returned home, at the close of the war, and

worked as a carpenter; moved to Texas, locating in McLennan County, and acquired an extensive acreage of rich lands; became a great hunter, and made many trips into Mexico for that purpose; belonged to many of the fraternal orders; was a member of the School Board; was buried in the Moody cemetery. Home: McGregor.

Issue:

(6a). William John Porterfield (1869-1938) m. Mary Smith of Pine Bluff. Home: Houston; issue, Josephine m. Joe Paskavan; Clinton, b. 1900; Oliver William, b. 1903, m. Jessie Bauldin; issue, Jessie Francis, b. 1937; Roy Franklin, b. 1906, m., 1935, Hazel Shultz.

(6b). Ora R. Porterfield, b. 1873, m., 1895, Zillah Bunsen; was educated at Baylor University, and Northern Indiana Normal School; taught eight years; was engaged in the telephone and electric light business until 1904; milling business four years; was editor and publisher of a newspaper; has been mayor of Lott, although a Republican, four consecutive terms; was postmaster at Lott, 1922-1935; secretary of the Chamber of Commerce; was vice president of the National Postmaster League. Home: Galveston.

Issue:

(7a). Frederick Bunsen Porterfield, b. 1910, m., 1937, Marie LeDuc of Galveston; was educated at the University of Texas; traveled over the United States; privately experimented with radio, built and maintained a station under license; is now in the employ of the International Business Machines Corporation as designing engineer at Endicott, New York; issue, Carole Ann, b. 1940.

(6c). May Ella Porterfield (1876-1904) m., 1893, Dr. Clarence K. Haggard of Moody.

"Dr. Clarence K. Haggard was born at Burkesville, Kentucky, and educated at Louisville; came to Texas early in life, and located at Moody, practicing in McLennan County, with my father. Later, the three of us practiced and officed together, each having his own separate practice. Dr. Haggard remained there for thirty years or more, and was very successful in his work, and had a large practice;

was quite a showman and would have made a good governor of the State; had poise and the gift of conversation, a good voice and sang well. He lived well, spent all he could collect and borrow; had numerous friends."—Dr. Orville D. Young, 1942.

Issue:

(7a). David Franklin Haggard, b. 1894, m. Madeline McAdams. (7b). Florence Gertrude Haggard (1896-1917) m. Jack Baker; issue, Virginia Florence m. Emory B. Jones; issue; Emily Nan Jones. (7c). Charles Wickliffe Haggard, b. 1898. (7d). Mary Mae Haggard, b. 1900, m. Willis W. Johnson of Moody; issue; Willis, Mary Mae.

(6d). Hattie Belle Porterfield, b. 1878, m. Iradel Thomas Jones of Moody; issue, Wiley Daniel, b. 1897.

(6e). Leonidas Francis Porterfield (February 12, 1880-October 5, 1916), farmer, m. November 13, 1900, Eula Van Hatter, b. September 25, 1880; member of the Church of Christ; Master Mason by Moody Lodge, Royal Arch by McGregor Chapter; Knight Templar; interred at Moody:

Issue:

(7a). Ruth Maria Porterfield, b. September 12, 1901, was educated at Mary Hardin College; m. Leo Livingston Sellars, August 11, 1925, graduate of Baylor University, is employed by an oil firm in Houston. Home: Houston.

Issue:

(8a). Leo Livingston Sellars, b. October 24, 1932, is a high school student, 1947.

(7b). Audrey Lee Porterfield, b. March 23, 1903, was educated at Mary Hardin College; m. Luther Monroe Rutherford, December 5, 1923; second, Raymond Teague, March 18, 1945, hardware dealer, Moody. Home: Moody.

Issue:

(8a). Jimmy Carolyn Rutherford, b. February 16, 1928, was a student at Texas Christian University; m. William Dean McCharen, August 11, 1946, who served nearly three years in the air corps in the Pacific theater, is working for a degree at Texas Christian University. Home: Fort Worth.

(7c). Frank Meriwether Porterfield, farmer, m. Julia

Siler Marrs; was stationed in Alaska in World War II. Home: Troy, Texas.

(7d). Helen Catherine Porterfield m. Brady Chapin, farmer, of Moody, who is now in the radio business in Houston. Home: Houston.

Issue:

(8a). Billie Catherine Chapin, b. February 11, 1925, is secretary for a corporation.

(8b). Joan Chapin, b. December 21, 1926, m. John Atkins of Bryan, Texas.

(8c). Ruth Chapin, b. December 10, 1928, m. Roscoe Lytle.

(8d). Margaret Chapin, b. February 11, 1931.

(8e). Jack Chapin, b. July 2, 1932.

(8f). Charles Chapin, b. October 6, 1934.

(8g). Helen Sue Chapin, b. June 28, 1936.

(7e). Mary Florence Porterfield, b. February 8, 1910, is with the Phillips Petroleum Company; m. in 1943, Earl Todd Baker, b. at Richards, Missouri, educated in Amarillo, Texas, and is connected with the Merchants Biscuit Company. Home: Amarillo.

(7e). Juliette Porterfield, b. November 8, 1913, m. December 25, 1936, Alvin Gordon Davidson, a certified accountant, educated at Texas University; issue, Delia Ann, b. June 6, 1941, Julia Cathleen, b. July 29, 1945, John Porterfield, b. May 5, 1947. Home: Fredericksburg, Texas.

(7f). Clyde Jackson Porterfield, b. October 2, 1915, m. Irene Higgs, 1937; educated at the A. and M. College; served in World War II; farmer; issue, Clyde Jackson, b. September 19, 1938; Howard Higgs, b. June 13, 1947. Home: Bryan.

(6f). Emma Lou Porterfield (November 10, 1881-March 4, 1946) m. August 11, 1901, Emmett R. Smith of McGregor, who deceased in August, 1931; interred at McGregor. Home: McGregor.

Issue:

(7a). Frank Porterfield Smith, b. September 15, 1903, m. July 8, 1928, Kathryn Jameson, b. at Whitney, July 18, 1908; moved to Clifton after selling his McGregor ranch to Gov-

ernor Neff, 1942, and purchased one 10 miles west of Clifton. Home: Clifton.

Issue:

(8a). Hazel Kathryn Smith, b. at McGregor, November 20, 1929, graduated from Clifton high school and attended college one year; m. Louis Turner of Clifton.

(8b). Gail Jameson Smith, b. at McGregor, September 3, 1936.

(8c). Frank Porterfield Smith, b. at McGregor, December 17, 1939.

(8d). Martha Mae Smith, b. at Clifton, July 10, 1947.

(6g). Dora Elizabeth Porterfield, b. at Moody, November 10, 1884, m. Taylor W. Cavitt of McGregor, November 6, 1907; m. Daniel Bruce Gilmore of Lyford. Home: Lyford, Texas.

Issue:

(7a). Dorothy Ann Cavitt (July 11, 1911 - January 4, 1933), interred at Holland.

(6h). Bertha Porterfield (1887-1892), interred at Moody.

(6i). Henrietta Leona Porterfield, b. at Moody, May 31, 1889, educated at the Academy of the Sacred Heart, Waco, and the University of Texas; m. Dr. Orville Daniel Young of Moody, September 1, 1908. Home: Fellows, California.

Issue:

(7a). Beverly Isabel Young (January 12, 1912—January 22, 1936) educated at Taft; m. Rev. Donald Roberts Latimer of Glenville, September 7, 1930, who deceased in 1931; second, John Matthew Quint of Long Beach, September 28, 1934; is buried in Greenlawn cemetery at Bakersfield.

(6j). Hazel Noyes Porterfield, b. at Moody, July 31, 1891, educated at the Academy of the Sacred Heart, Waco; m. Edwin Berring Fore of McGregor, December 28, 1914; issue, Noyes Etta, who married Paul Carey; Camilla, who married W. E. Copenhaver; Edwin Berring. Home: Corpus Christi.

(6k). Ola Byrd Porterfield (July 13, 1893-November 14, 1898), interred at Moody.

(6l). Henry Moffett Porterfield, b. September 10, 1895, m.

Nina Gertrude Fields, September 16, 1916; issue, Marion Henry, Richard Darrell, Gene Calvin, Frank Marion, Henry Lee, Bruce Leonidas, Charles Emmett, James, Dorothy May. Home: Arvin.

(5j). Unnamed infant (1848).

(5k). Mary Elizabeth Porterfield (1849-1919) m. David Britton (1848-1918) of Potts Camp; issue, Buford Baxter, Dee Willie.

(5l). Unnamed infant (1850).

(5m). George Monroe Porterfield (1852-1936) m., 1872, Nancy Catherine Culwell (1853-1907); was a farmer in Mississippi and Texas; Methodists; interred at Moody. Home: Waco.

Issue:

(6a). Theophilus Green Porterfield (1874-1931) m. 1895, Lydia Jane Roper of Atlanta; was a farmer; interred in Rosemound cemetery. Home: Waco.

Issue:

(7a). Cora Lee (1897-1899). (7b). James Roy (1898-1899). (7c). David Earl, b. 1901, m. 1922, Netta Alta Boyd, b. 1901; issue, David Winfred, b. 1923. Home; Waco.

(7d). Pearlle May, b. 1905, m. 1922, Archibald Thomas Boyd of Sweetwater; issue, James Harold, b. 1923; George Edwin, b. 1926; Pearlle Mae, b. 1930. (7e). Minnie Inez, b. 1909, m. 1927, Elkin Trice of Snyder, Texas.

(6b). Thomas Carroll Porterfield (1877-1933) m. 1898, Katie Wheat, b. 1883, Greenburg, Kentucky; was a farmer. Home: Waco.

Issue:

(7a). Cecil Earl Porterfield, b. 1899, m. 1935, Helen O. Hall, b. at Boyd, Texas, 1910, was educated at the College of Industrial Arts, and the Methodist School of Nursing; has been employed by the P. & S. F. Ry. since 1917. Home: San Angelo. Issue:

(8a). Cecilia Sue, b. at San Angelo, 1936.

(7b). Lois May Porterfield, b. 1902, m. 1918, William Jesse Garner; Baptist; issue, Robbie Ladine, b. 1918, m. David Edward Cummings of Waco, served in the Army Air

Forces, 1942-1946. Home: Waco; Jessie Evelyn, b. 1921, m. Cecil Aubrey Ledenham of Waco, served in the Army in the Pacific theater, 1942-1946. Home: Waco; Edward Ray, b. 1925, served in the U. S. Navy, 1942-1946. Home: Waco; Nelda Lois, b. 1929; Joe Gayle, b. 1938. Home: Waco.

(7c). David Chester Porterfield, b. 1905, m. 1929, Ludie Mae Hastings, b. at Winters, Texas, 1910; issue, Catherine Louise, b. 1931; Thomas Leland, b. 1933; is with the Waco warehouse; Baptist. Home: Waco.

(7d). John Percy Porterfield (1906-1908).

(7e). Luther Garnet Porterfield, b. 1909, m. 1928, Sarah Elizabeth Hastings, b. 1911; issue, Billy Ray, b. 1929; John Duff, b. 1931; Jo Ann, b. 1936. Home: Waco.

(7f). Marie, b. 1911, m. 1928, Henry Clyde Donaldson, served in the U. S. Army, in European theater, 1944-1946; issue, Clyde Boyd, b. 1934. Home: Amarillo.

(7g). Alma Lee Porterfield, b. 1915, m. 1936, Roger Dale Shepard, was educated in a business college; issue, Dale Carroll, b. 1937. Home: Austin.

(7h). Robbie Lorraine Porterfield, b. 1920, m. Albert Monroe Kirk of Waco, served in the U. S. Naval Reserves, 1943-1945. Home: Waco.

(7i). Ernest Carroll Porterfield, b. 1922, enlisted in the U. S. Navy, 1940-1946; rescued an aviator in Tarda harbor, 1944. Home: Waco.

(6c). Florence Porterfield, b. 1882, m. 1908, Robert Lee Wheat (1877-1936), merchant; helped in war relief work, knitted 85 sweaters, 1942, 1943; was the first Porterfield to subscribe to "The Porterfields"; has rendered appreciated service in gathering annals and subscriptions. Home: Houston.

(6d). David Monroe Porterfield, b. 1884, m. 1914, Pearl Della Jennings, b. 1895; is a shoemaker; issue, (7a). David Monroe, b. 1915, m. 1935, Ida Belle Fane; served in the Atlantic, and the Pacific, 1941-1945. Home: Blanco; (7b). Armanda (1931-1934).

(6e). Pearl May Porterfield, b. 1887, m. 1904, William Eli-

jah Cagle (1882-1943), engineer; a son, John Duff, was killed in a car collision, May 26, 1946. Home: Houston.

(6f). John Duff Porterfield, b. 1889, m. 1911, Addie Trice, b. 1893; is a confectioner. Home: Sherman.

Issue:

(7a). Mildred Frances Porterfield, b. 1919, m. 1941, Irl Haskell Manly, b. 1918, served in the U. S. Navy three years in World War II; was educated at Austin College; taught, 1941-1942; was field worker for the Camp Fire Girls in Detroit during the period of his enlistment. Home: Sherman.

(6g). Henry Hardy Porterfield, b. 1891, m. 1914, Sarah Jane Hunsaker, b. 1891; is a confectioner; issue, (7a). George Monroe, b. 1915, was a student at the Texas University, 1942; volunteered in air service, 1943; served in India; was discharged, 1947; (7b). Henry Hardy, b. 1924; was a cadet training at San Antonio, 1944; served in the Pacific theater; was discharged November 4, 1945. Home: Austin.

(6h). Robert Edward Lee Porterfield, b. 1894, m. 1916, Cora Elsie Wilder, b. 1897; issue, Ralph Wilson, b. 1916, m. 1940, Louise Ferguson; was a student at Austin College; entered the U. S. Navy, 1944; served in the Pacific theater; honorably discharged, 1945; is a clerk in the Sherman post-office; issue, Mary Louise, b. 1941. Home: Sherman.

(5n). Susan Harriet Porterfield (1855-1935) m. 1871, Thomas Calvin Culwell (1847-1919) of Marshall County; interred in Temperance Hill. Home: Potts Camp.

Issue:

(6a). Minnie Lenora Culwell, b 1874, m. Eddie Miller Boatwright of Potts Camp; issue, Robbie Beatrice; Eddie Miller; Minnie Aileen; Iva Harriet; John Thomas. Home: Potts Camp.

(6b). Walter Duff Culwell, b. 1878, m. 1902, Martha Pearl Starnes; came to farm, and entered railroading in Texas, 1910, worked in Cleburn, Corsicana, and Tyler, retiring to his farm, 1937, at Tyler, Texas.

Issue:

(7a). Susie Chrystille, b. 1913, m. 1922, Ernest Austin

McBryde of Corsicana; issue, Marjorie Dean, Jean Edwin, both deceased; (7b). Johnny Calvin, b. 1905, m. 1930, Fay Osborne of Port Arthur; (7c). Annie Velma, b. 1908, m. 1931, Carlton Fisher Godfrey of Tyler; issue, John Carlton, b. 1934; Martha Jane, b. 1945; (7d). Duff Starnes, b. 1915, served in the Pacific theater, World War II. Home: Denver; (7e). Robert Walker, b. 1923, m. 1942, Dorothy Nell Chelf; served in World War II in the air service, and promoted to the rank of captain; reenlisted for regular army, 1946. (6c). Thomas Britton Culwell, b. 1850, owns apartment buildings in Los Angeles.

(6d). Stella Fontaine Culwell (1883-1940) m. J. W. Bushong; was a teacher; issue, Boena, Bernice, Aubrey, Mary. Home: Memphis.

(6e). Howard Donohoo Culwell, b. 1886, m. Susie Bell; issue, Addie Bell, Fern, Minnie Lou, Byron, Thelma, Madge. Home: Friendship, Tennessee.

(6f). Bertha Vaughan Culwell, b. 1894, m. 1915, Henry A. Wyatt; issue, Mildred, Henry, Ana, Iran, Mary, Peggy Ruth. Home: El Paso.

(4c). Harvey D. Porterfield (1805-1953) m. Matilda Ward; was later a farmer in Sangamon County, Illinois. Home: Sugar Creek.

Issue:

(5a). Lafayette Todd Porterfield (1830-1869) m. 1853, Irrilla Jane Brownwell (1830-1912) was a soldier in the Union Army; farmer. Home: Auburn.

Issue:

(6a). John Henry, b. 1855. (6b). George L. (1856-1859). (6c). Marie Matilda, b. 1858. (6d). Armanda Jane, b. 1861. (6e). Francis Lafayette, b. 1863. (6f). Mary Elizabeth, b. 1865. (6g). Hattie Janette, b. 1868.

(5b). John Wilson Porterfield (1832-1863) m. 1857, Nancy Phillips; was a Union soldier, and died in Adams Hospital, Memphis. Home: Alexander County, Illinois.

Issue:

(6a). John Wilson, b. 1858. (6b). Ann Eliza (1861-1864). (6c). William Wesley (1863-1864).

(5c). William Harvey Porterfield (1843-1928) m. Elizabeth Walker, 1867; Lou Edwards, 1892; Della Ellett, 1898; was a Union soldier; farmed 55 years in Christian County, Illinois.

Issue:

(6a) Nellie (1867). (6b). Grant (1869). Sherman (1869). (6d). Mary C., b. 1870. (6e). William T., b. 1874. (6f). Lee, b. 1901. (6g). Orville, b. 1904, is a story writer, of Edinburg, Illinois. (6h). Earl F., b. 1908, of Taylorville.

(4d). Charles Lockhart Porterfield (1808-1854) m. Mary Jane Dixon (1809-1857), was a Hardin County farmer. Home: Savanah, Tennessee.

Issue:

(5a). Elizabeth m. William Robbins; moved to Texas.
 (5b). Dora m. Zacariah Frank; moved to Arkansas.
 (5c). Priscilla m. Frank Frank of Hardin County.
 (5d). John Alexander Porterfield (1840-1914) m. 1866, Elizabeth Ann Ellis (1848-1877); 1878, Sarah Texanna Ellis (1852-1879); 1880, Margaret Jane Squires (1834-1904); was a soldier in the C. S. A., a farmer in Eastland County.

Issue:

(6a). Benjamin Weldon Porterfield (1868-1892) m. 1889, Elizabeth Coffey, b. 1870. Home: Eastland County.

Issue:

(7a). Bertie Arthur Porterfield (1890-1909).
 (7b). Vera Izora Porterfield, b. 1891, m. 1910, Rolla Hicks, farmer; is talented in music; is college educated, with special training in voice and piano; issue, Weldon Sherman; Sheridan Edward, Lora Elizabeth, Helen Letitia. Home: Fillmore, Illinois.

(6b). Charles Lorenzy Porterfield (1870-1889).

(6c). Albert Hardy Porterfield, b. 1873, m. 1896, Minnie Lee Munn, b. 1878; issue, Ruby Mabel (1897-1923) m. 1917, Clyde A. Stewart; issue, Clyde A. (1919). Home: Lamesa; Austin Lafayette, b. 1899, m. 1925, Willie Ethel Sims, b. 1908; issue, Don Marin (1929-1939); Bedena Lynett, b. 1932; Harold Hardy, b. 1938. Home: Portales, New Mexico; Al-

bert Alexander (1901); Raymond Burl, b. 1903, m. 1926, Myrtle Scott, Home: Ontario; Weldon Lorenzo, b. 1906, m. 1937, Ila Bess Gordon, educated in Fort Worth, and in Lubbock as a nurse; is a Methodist minister; was educated at the Texas Technological College; has served many postorates; is, 1947, at Big Spring, Texas; issue, Augelyn Hurst, b. 1939; Bettye Gene, b. 1941; Afton Arthur, b. 1908, m. 1931, Oneda Beattie, a graduate nurse; issue, Nolen Arthur, b. 1936. Home: Johnstown, Colorado; Bruce, b. 1910, was employed at Long Beach; served in World War II, as a staff sergeant; was ill, and is now recuperating at San Fernando, 1947; J. Barcus, b. 1912, m. 1933, Artie Hughes; issue, Donald Royce (1934); Norman Leon, b. 1938; Karan Sue, b. 1940. Home: Lamesa; Fred Munn, b. 1916, served in World War II; Bettye Anna, b. 1918; Albert Hardy, b. 1922, m. 1941, Bessie Webb. Home: Lamesa.

(6d). John Alexander Porterfield (1879-1884).

(6e). Lona Ann Porterfield, b. 1880, m. James M. Gotcher, 1896; James M. Odom, 1903; Charles Edward Stephens, 1914; issue, Reubin E. b. 1897 m. Bessie James, 1918; Horace W., b. 1905, m. Thelma Greenwood, 1929; Lois, b. 1907, m. George Kimbell, 1930; Fletcher, b. 1909, m. Lorene Bristow, 1932; Lila, b. 1911, m. Gene Hodge, 1934; Vernon, b. 1922; Fern. Home: Oklahoma City.

(6f). James Madison Porterfield, b. 1882, in Johnston County, Texas, m. Flora May Birmingham at Baum, Oklahoma, May 11, 1903; is employed by the Simpson Construction Company. Home: Ontario, California.

Issue:

(7a). Lilburn Floyd Porterfield (1904).

(7b). Everett Cleo Porterfield, b. 1905, m. 1927, Bertha Fay Goodwin at Lamar, Colorado; is employed by the General Electric Company. Home: Ontario.

Issue:

(8a). Beatrice Lee Porterfield, b. 1928, m. Archibald Donley, 1946; issue, Sherry Gale, b. March 7, 1947. Home: Ontario.

(7c). Gerald Arland Porterfield, b. 1907, m. 1934, Eliza-

beth Sitzman, b. 1909; served in World War II; is employed by the General Electric Company. Home: Ontario.

(7d). Audrey Thelma Porterfield, b. 1909, m. 1929, Leon LaForce, b. 1906, employed by the General Tire Company; issue, Carolyn Jean, b. 1938. Home: Salinas.

(7e). Inez May Porterfield, b. 1911, m. 1932, Kermit Michael Sicosky, b. 1910, is employed by the Upland Lemon Growers Association. Home: Pomona.

(7f). Bernez Fay Porterfield, b. 1911, m. 1932, William Adolph Deutschman, b. 1909, is employed by the Upland Lemon Growers Association. Home: Pomona.

(7g). Hazel Dean Porterfield, b. 1913, m. 1946, Joseph Pigg, both are employed by the General Electric Company. Home: Ontario.

(7h). Pina Margarete Porterfield, b. 1915, m. 1938, Garol Lincoln Eastin, b. 1915, is employed by the Edison Electric Company; is a beautician; issue, Gary Lee, b. 1941. Home: Pomona.

(7i). Dottie Lucille Porterfield, b. 1918, m. 1937, Hugh Clarence Patterson, b. 1914, employed by the Sherwin Williams Paint Company. Home: Monrovia.

(7j). August Raymond Porterfield (1921).

(7k). Eugene Carl Porterfield (1924).

(7l). James Madison Porterfield (1925).

(7m). Betty Louise Porterfield, b. 1927, is a stenographer. Home: Ontario.

(6g). Lennie Porterfield, b. February 10, 1884, m. July 31, 1901, Palmer Whitfield Smith (1867-1940), farmer. Home: Tokio. Issue:

(7a). Margie Vivian Smith, b. May 3, 1902, received an A. B. degree from Texas Technological College, and an M. A. from Columbia, University; m. Frank Milligan, 1941. Home: Stockton, Utah.

(7b). Omie Susan Smith, b. April 11, 1905, m. 1920, John Leo Allbritton, deceased 1941; issue; Exa Myrl, b. 1921; Raymond Lowell, b. 1924; Harry Tracy, b. 1926, Home: Vallejo. Issue:

(7c). Johnnie Smith, b. October 25, 1906, m. James Logan

Green, 1898, teacher; issue, James Logan, Carolyn Johnnie, Shirley Beth, Palmer Curtis. Home: Lubbock.

(7d). Haywood Palmer Smith, b. 1908, educated at McMurry College; tax assessor and collector. Home: Tokio.

(7e). George Elton Smith, b. 1910, educated at Texas Tech. College; instructor at Oklahoma A. and M. College; m. Maurine Havis, 1936, teacher. Home: Stillwater.

(6h). Lula Pearl Porterfield, b. January 17, 1886, m. April 17, 1902, Samuel Dudley Pollock, b. October 3, 1880; issue, James Ross, b. 1903, m. Lillie Myers, 1923; Wera May, b. 1905, m. Raymond Lewis, 1922; William Herman, b. 1907, m. Leona Marie Gabbert, 1941; Riley Eugene, b. 1911, m. Laema Marie Myers, 1929; Flora Arabell, b. 1913, m. Roy Henry, 1932; Leona Irene, b. 1915, m. Delbert Gleen Tooman, 1936; Cowan Guss, b. 1917, m. Aletha Wright, 1938; Juanita Marie, b. 1920, m. Charles Craxton Gloze, killed in battle, 1944; second, Glenn Trent, 1945; Jack Hardy (1924-1932). Home: Oklahoma City.

(6i). Myrtle Ellen Porterfield, b. December 25, 1887, m. July 28, 1907, John Elmore Sherrill, b. April 8, 1887; issue, X. L., b. 1908, m. Jessie Margaret Townsend, 1931, Erma Eaker, 1935; U. M., b. 1910, m. Walter M. Mathis, 1932, county clerk; Gus Cecil, b. 1912, m. Mary Shook, 1933; Ronald R., b. 1916, m. Mildred Maxcine Copelin, 1935; Etha Mae, b. 1918, m. Bervin O. Caswell, minister, Aztec, New Mexico; Beatrice, b. 1921; John Elmore, b. 1925; Paul Milton, b. 1928. Home: Tokio, Texas.

(6j). John Alexander Porterfield, farmer, m. Fannie P. Rea, February 18, 1909 at Sweetwater, Texas; was living at 2501 East Thomas Road, Phoenix, Arizona, 1938; at Cornville, 1942; at Ontario, California, 1943 to 1947; was employed at the Kaiser Steel Mill during World War II; is now raising vegetables and fruits; both have taken active parts in gathering material and subscriptions for the publication of "The Porterfields." Home: 403 West Francis Street, Ontario, California.

Issue:

(7a). Opal Arcenia Porterfield m. May 8, 1945, Martin

Bardwell Williams of Greeley, Colorado; issue, Margaret Elva, b. 1945; Wayne Glen, b. 1947. Home Greeley.

(7b). Celia Farrar Porterfield m. Irvan Edward Gee, 1933, educated at the University of Arizona, and was instructor in agriculture there; was later employed as models engineer by San Diego plane manufacturers; is now in business in Tuscon, 1947; issue, William Edward, b. 1938; Geraldine Grace, b. 1944. Home: Tuscon.

(7c). Frank Porterfield (1914).

(7d). Ima Lou Porterfield m. 1933, Joseph M. LaForce; issue, Rand Dale, b. 1936; Phil Duane, b. 1937. Home: Salinas.

(7e). John Alexander Porterfield, b. 1917, is a minister. Home: Phoenix.

(7f.) Harry William Porterfield, b. 1919, m. 1944, Elsie May Haustgen, both are graduates of the University of Arizona, 1947. Home: Phoenix.

(7g). Margaret Elva Porterfield (1920-1922).

(7h). Charles Lloyd Porterfield, b. 1922, m. 1944, Ruth Hawkins; is a mechanic and plane pilot; issue, Deanna Jo, b. June 30, 1945. Home: Phoenix.

(7i). Frances Lucille Porterfield, b. 1924, m. 1946, Kenneth Scott Allison of Ontario; studied teletype work with the Western Union; was employed in this work at Mira Loma, Burbank, and Ontario. Home: Ontario.

(6k). Franklin Augustus Porterfield m. Mattie Letha Cook, 1924; served in World War 1; was over seas ten months; was honorably discharged July 7, 1919; is a farmer. Home: Post, Texas! issue, Margaret Lee, b. 1927; D. G., b. 1930; Jim Bob, b. 1932.

(6l). Riley Edwin Porterfield m. Leona Clark. 1914; issue, Verna, 1915, m. Terrell Deane Haynie, 1937; issue, Beverly Deane; Robert Milton; Emma Jean, b. 1921, m. Eldridge Weatherford Copelin, 1940, of Tahoka; Frances Mazell, b. 1925. Home: O'Donnell, Texas.

(5e). Kathryn Porterfield moved to Arkansas.

(5f). Nancy Porterfield died in Little Rock.

(5g). Ellen Porterfield m. James Bussell; moved to Texas.

Robert Walker; Lois Dean m. Paul E. Johnson; issue, Donald Wayne; Kenneth Eugene, Annie Gail m. Ray S. Johnson. Home: Savannah.

(6f). William Marshall Porterfield (1891-1918) m. Jane Anderson; was a farmer of Littlefield, Texas; issue, Glenn, Creda, Orville.

(6g). Charles Woodson Porterfield, b. 1893, m. Eva Knutson; is a farmer of Wilson; issue, Charles Edwin, Douglas, Dinsel Ray, Gayle.

(6h). James Mack Porterfield, b. 1893, m. Esther Logan; issue, Lavanna Jean, deceased; James; Charyl Ruth. Home Madill, Oklahoma.

(6i). Carl Austin Porterfield, b. 1898, m. Ola Mae Robertson; issue, Noel Austin, b. at Wilson, 1929; began school, 1935 at Longview, Texas, then to Okema, Oklahoma; to Oklahoma City; Houston, Texas; Cypress, Texas; will enter the University of Texas, 1947; followed his family as they moved in his father's work. Home: Fairbanks, Texas, 1947.

(6j). Henry Alfred Porterfield (1900-1918).

(6k). Tice Corey Porterfield, b. 1902, m. Joan Harrell; issue Billie Mack; Bobbie Lee; Joyce Bonn. Home: Aransas Pass, Texas, 1947.

(6l). Earl Lee Porterfield, b. 1902, m. Arbie Plumen. Home: Corpus Christi.

(6m). Hershel Paul Porterfield, b. 1908, m. Margaret Grey; issue, Joe Paul; Marilyn Jo; Mary. Home: Anadarke, Oklahoma.

(5m). Tommie Porterfield (October 13, 1861).

(4h). Matthew Alexander Porterfield (1816-1899) m. Mary Janes Forbes; Miriam Priscilla Brown; was married before, of that had no issue; was a carpenter, farmer; was a Presbyterian; served in the C. S. A. ; interred in Honey Creek cemetery. Home: Hamilton County, Texas.

Issue:

(5a). Ellen Elizabeth Porterfield, b. 1859, m. J. G. Martin.

(5b). Samuel Thomas Porterfield, b. 1862, m. Martha

Elvira Walker, 1886; was a farmer, school trustee; Methodist. Home: Vernon, Texas.

Issue:

(6a). James Dennis Porterfield, b. 1887, served in World War 1; was made a lieutenant; is a painter.

(6b). Julia Emma Porterfield, b. 1889, was educated, and graduated from the Morningside Hospital, Tulsa; has been there in the surgical department more than twenty years.

(6c). Herman Leonidas Porterfield, b. 1890, m. 1913, Mattie Tyson (1891-1934); was educated at North Texas Teachers College; was living in Wichita Falls, Texas.

Issue:

(7a). Herman Leonidas of Cleveland, Ohio.

(7b). Keith Walker, b. 1915.

(7c). Scott Tyson, b. 1919.

(7d). Joseph Pitts, b. 1920.

(6d). Winnie Ethel Porterfield, b. 1892, is a teacher; was educated at the Southern Methodist University.

(6e). Samuel Elmer Porterfield, b. 1894, m. Mary Davis, 1922; was educated at the North Texas Teachers College; was a teacher; issue, Samye June, b. 1922; Davis Marion, b. 1931. Home: Vernon.

(6f). Martha Gertrude Porterfield, b. 1896, m. 1922, Jesse R. Ingram of Waco; was a teacher; issue, Martha Gertrude; Mary Margaret; Wanda Lou; Jerry.

(6g). Velma Dale Porterfield, b. 1898, m. 1927, W. H. Cochran of Austin; was educated at the College of Industrial Arts; was a teacher.

(5c). Kate Lee Porterfield (1865-1910).

(5d). Emma Lou Porterfield (1867-1881).

(5e). William Leonidas Porterfield (1870-1872).

(5f). Benjamin Duff Porterfield.

(4i). Samuel L. Porterfield (1818-1854) m. 1848, Mary Summar; was a farmer of Cannon County, Tennessee; issue, Mary; Samuel H.; of these, Mary m. William Sullivan, 1865.

(4j). Leonidas Franklin Porterfield (1820-1901) m. 1843,

leen Pillow of Piggott; served in the U. S. Army, 1943-1945; issue, Judy Ann, b. 1942. Home: Piggott.

(7c). Harold Ray Porterfield, b. 1926, was in the U. S. Army, 1945-1946; is employed with his brother in floor architecture. Home: Piggott.

(6c). Mary Belle Porterfield, b. 1881, m. John Stevens, farmer, of Moro, Illinois.

(6d). Ella Welch Porterfield (1883-1929) m. Thomas Clifton, farmer.

(6e). Vivian Porterfield, b. 1885, m. John Pitts, farmer, of Kennett, Missouri.

(6f). Marcella Porterfield, b. 1885, m. William Pitts, farmer, of Kennett.

(6g). Hardin Porterfield (1893-1898).

(6h). Archibald Lee Porterfield (1901-1919).

(5g). Martha Elizabeth Porterfield (1851-1920) m. 1876, David Eldridge Scott (1850-1917), was a graduate of Cumberland University in law; practiced with James Matthias Porterfield until the latter became Attorney-General and moved to Jackson; was a member of the Tennessee House of Representatives, 1905-1907; attended the inaguration of Theodore Roosevelt; Methodist. Home: Lexington.

Issue:

(6a). Ursula Scott, b. 1878, m. 1905, James D. Muse of Lexington, served in the Spanish-American War with company G, 1st Tennessee Infantry, U. S. Volunteers, June 18, 1898 until November 30, 1899; remained in Manila until May, 1900; visited the Holy Land, and Paris, returning home, August 10, 1900. Home: Lexington.

Issue:

(7a). James D. Muse, b. 1906, m. Una McBride, b. 1911; is a druggist; issue, Una Elizabeth, b. 1943; Ursula Ann, b. 1945. Home: Jackson.

(7b). William Scott Muse, 1908, m. 1939, Loretta G. Muse, b. 1908; was in the service, World War II, 1942-1945, of which two years were in Charleston, South Carolina Naval Hospital, and one in Italy; is a urologist; issue, Susan

Muse, b. December 26, 1941; William Scott Muse, b. June 21, 1943. Home: Knoxville.

(7c). David Eugene Scott, b. 1880, m. 1913, Drusilla Beatrice Young, b. 1893; is a farmer. Home: Lexington.

Issue:

(8a). Eugene Young, b. 1914, m. 1939, Imogene Celestia Webb, 1916; was in the service, 1942-1945. Home: Lexington. (8b). Virginia Elizabeth, b. 1917, m. 1945, Lyman Houston, farmer, Lexington. (8c). John David, b. 1924, farming with his father. (8d). Ursula Beatrice, b. 1929, is a graduate of the Andrew Jackson Business College, Nashville; has a position in Nashville. Home: Lexington.

(7d). Blanche Elizabeth Scott (1884-1906).

(7e). Melvin Eldridge Scott, b. 1892, m. 1934, Bonnie Mae Graves, b. 1903; served in World War I, 1918-1919; was in Germany six months. Home: Lexington.

(5h). Belle Porterfield (1853-1887) m. William Moore of Savannah.

(5i). Iciephine Porterfield (1855-1885) m. John Powers of Savannah.

(5j). Josephine Porterfield (1855-1889) m. A. N. Blount of Savannah.

(5k). Henry McMahan Porterfield (1857-1928) m. Maggie Thomas (1865-1885); Alice L. Austin (1864-1944); was a farmer. Home: Wilson, Oklahoma.

Issue:

(6a). Effa Porterfield (December 28, 1880).

(6b). Cora Maggie Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Henry Moore of Wheelless.

(6c). Oscar S. Porterfield, b. 1884, m. Lillie Ellis of Wapanucka. Home: Palisade, Colorado.

(6d). Willis Porterfield (1885).

(6e). Maud Emma Porterfield, b. 1889, m. David B. Walker (1885-1933); Methodist, issue, Crystal Elizabeth m. Marvin Harville, issue, Barbara Doris; David Ancil; Henry Graham m. Evelyn Johnson; issue, Lawanna Jean; David Brown m. Ruth Bryant; issue Neil Brown; Alice Lucille (1915); Mildred Athelia m. J. E. Counce; issue James Mark

Utilities. Home: Waco.

(7d). Margaret Terry Porterfield, b. 1915, m. Thomas Hugh Hill of Bryan; was educated at the College of Arts and Industries. Home: Bryan.

(6b). Martha Graham Porterfield, b. 1872, was an instructress in the Teachers College at Florence; member of the D. A. R. Home: Florence.

(6c). James Burroughs Porterfield (1875-1922) m. Bessie Flake of Savannah; is buried at Florence. Home: Savannah.

Issue:

(7a). Mary Porterfield, Mrs. Lappin of Savannah; deceased in 1943; was interred in the Savannah cemetery.

(7b). James Burroughs Porterfield (1911-1944) received his education in Florence, and Savannah; was formerly employed by D. J. Hughes, merchant, Savannah; was later with the Department of Agriculture; was a Methodist; was a valued Porterfield informant; was interred in the Savannah cemetery, near his sister Mary. Home: Savannah.

(7c). Martha Elizabeth Porterfield m. 1939, Samuel Hamilton O'Hara of Linder, educated at Auburn College, enlisted in the Army Air Force, and assigned to the clerical corps, 1942, was still there, 1945; was educated at the Teachers College, Florence; was a teacher. Home: Savannah.

(6d). Edwin Lee Porterfield (1878-1917) m. 1912, Louise Henry McHaney, b. at Lexington, 1883; had a business education; was engaged in farming at the time of his death; Methodist. Home: Holcomb, Missouri.

Issue:

(7a). Edwin Lee Porterfield, b. 1912, has a business education; is with the Farm Security Administration. Home: Holcomb.

(7b). Reeder McHaney Porterfield, b. 1913, m. Mary Elizabeth Fox; has a business education; has been in the clerical force in the Army for several years, at Washington, Mexico City, Camp Wolters, and Korea. Home: Kennett; issue, Melinda Louise, b. 1944; John McHaney, b. 1946.

(7c). Mary Louise Porterfield, b. 1915, m. 1934, James C.

Crowe, an accountant; issue, James Lee, b. 1933; Mary Ann, b. 1939. Home: Catron.

(6e). Lillian Porterfield, never married.

(6f). Charles Lewis Porterfield, deceased young.

(6g). Robert Alfred Porterfield (1882-1936) m. 1912, Lucy Lufkin Gregory of Galveston; was buried in Lakeview cemetery. Home: Galveston; issue, Cora Gregory Porterfield m. R. S. Herron. Home: Little Rock.

(6h). Mary Lee Porterfield m. 1933, Harley Nelson Drew of Whiting, Indiana; was educated at Savannah; is a member of the D. A. R. Home: Whiting.

(5c). Leonidas Franklin Porterfield (1841-1862) was with Company F, 9th Regiment Kentucky Mounted Infantry, C. S. A.; died of disease, 1862.

(5d). William Alfred Porterfield (1844-1869) m. Elizabeth Amelia Tacker (1851-1880); was a C. S. A. soldier; was a physician; had just begun to practice when he died suddenly. Home: Savannah.

Issue:

(6a). Ella Alfred Porterfield, b. 1870, m. Andrew R. Dickson of Olive Hill; issue, Clyde, b. 1894; Mary (1895-1918); Lillian; Carl; Harold (1904-1906).

(5e). Jane Porterfield m. Giles Holt.

(5f). Joshua Marcellus Porterfield (1849-1912) m. 1877, Sallie Catherine Welch, who deceased, 1896; 1900, Mrs. Horner; was educated at the Medical College, Nashville; practiced in Hardin County; was a farmer in Missouri. Home: Corinth.

Issue:

(6a). Olga (1879-1879).

(6b). Ellis Eldridge Porterfield, b. 1880, m. 1904, Lela Mae Wheeler; is an architect and builder. Home: Peggott.

Issue:

(7a). Olga Lee Porterfield, b. 1906, m. 1929, Paul Davis Jennings of Grenada, is manager for Swift and Company in East Saint Louis; issue, Robert Davis, b. 1930; Olga Eloise, b. 1931; Nancy Ann, b. 1933. Home: Collinsville.

(7b). Eldridge Earl Porterfield, b. 1918, m. 1939, Maga-

(5h). Augustus Porterfield (1849-1878).

(5i). William Zaccheus Porterfield, b. April 20, 1852; moved to Houston County, Texas, 1859; removed to Oklahoma, 1894, settled on a 200 acre farm in the New Hope community, raising cotton, fruits, vegetables, fine cattle and other stock; helped to found the New Hope Baptist Church; m. 1881, Susan Alice Montgomery, b. 1860. Home: Tecumseh, Oklahoma.

Issue:

(6a). Charles Montgomery Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Elsie Ivey, 1909; issue, Hazel, b. 1911, m. Floyd Lewis; Charles Owen, b. 1914, m. Pauline Hogan, has a daughter, Wanda; Wilma, b. 1918; Maud Lee, b. 1920, m. Felix Miller; Donald Hobert, b. 1925. Home: Phoenix.

(6b.) Thomas Zaccheus Porterfield, b. 1884, m. Bessie Brake (1888-1933), issue, Alvin Lee, Alice, Oral, Bernice, Thomas, James, William. Home: Tecumseh.

(6c). Maud Lee Porterfield, b. 1886, m. Lemuel Chatham Butts (1888-1938). Home: Oklahoma City.

(6d). Eula Jane Porterfield, b. 1887, m. D. O. Barton; issue, Ruby, David, Verna Lee, Donard, Estaline, Nelda, Bobbie, Bettie. Home: Shawnee.

(6e). Ora Velma Porterfield, b. 1889, m. Richard H. Coleman, 1911; issue, Vesta Mae, Hubert, Clyde, Glenn, Eloise. Home: Shawnee.

(6f). Ethel Grace Porterfield, b. 1892, m. Carl F. McClure; issue, Clarise Ethel, b. 1931. Home: Shawnee.

(6g). Luther Vernon Porterfield, b. April 6, 1895, m. December 24, 1916, Hazel Davis; issue, Lovell Porterfield, b. 1927.

(6h). Vera Olive Porterfield, b. November 24, 1896, m. David H. Clark.

(6i). Eugene Edward Porterfield, b. 1898, is married; issue, Ann Marice, Patricia Ellen, both of Shawnee. Home: Galveston.

(4e). William Calvin Porterfield (1809-1891) m. 1835, Ursula Graham (1816-1890); came to Hardin County with four brothers, one remained in Hardin County; another

remained a few years, and went south to Mississippi; another married and went to Texas, and the other went north to Illinois. Each of the five brothers reared sons who took part in the Civil War either on the side of the South, or on the side of the North. There were those who did not return. Thus, here, may be seen the tragedy of such war; the roar of the canon could be heard from the front yard when Grant and Johnston were contending at Shiloh, only ten miles away. Home: Hardin County.

Issue:

(5a). Francis F. Porterfield (1837-1861), farmer, C. S. A. soldier, deceased at White Sulphur Springs, Virginia.

(5b). James Matthias Porterfield (1839-1888), private, Company G, 1st Regiment Tennessee Infantry, U. S. A. 1861; was discharged in December; reelected in 1862, Company A, 21st Regiment Mississippi Infantry; was five feet, ten inches tall, dark complexion, dark eyes, black hair, was a farmer and teacher in early life; studied law at Lebanon; practiced at Decaturville and Jackson; was elected Attorney General of his State; was an influential member of the Methodist Church, often filled the pulpit, and represented his church at General Conference; m. Mary Elizabeth Reeder (1849-1884); Mary Wood, who survived him. Home: Savannah.

Issue:

(6a). William Reeder Porterfield, b. 1870, m. 1898, Beula Maud Terry, b. at Ponchatoula, Louisiana, 1875; was educated at the Southwestern Baptist University; are Methodists. Home: Kingsville.

Issue:

(7a). Thomas Clifford Porterfield (1899-1921).

(7b). Mary Elizabeth Porterfield, b. 1905, m. 1936, Richard Lee Coffman; was in the employ of the Missouri Pacific for fifteen years. Home: Austin.

(7c). Willaim Reeder Porterfield, b. 1911, m. Hazel Barrett, b. 1919, at DeRidder, Louisiana; was educated at the College of Arts and Industries; has a degree in gas engineering; is now, 1939, employed by the Louisiana Public

Septima Ophelia Witherspoon (1822-1846); Eliza Jane Brown (1822-1901); was a large landowner, engaging extensively in farming, cattle and hog raising. Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

(5a) Charles Alexander Porterfield (1846-1917) m. 1868, Ann Eliza Hogwood (1846-1888); was a leading farmer and stock raiser of Cannon County; removed to Gibson County, 1881. Home: Yorkville.

Issue:

(6a). Ida Ophelia Porterfield, b. 1870, m. 1890, Dr. James William Willard (1860-1911); issue, Vernon, James Wendell. Home: Dallas.

(6b). William Albert Porterfield, b. 1872, m. 1896, Jennie Lucy Sneed; was a farmer; issue, William Judson (1898); Wendell Jennings, b. 1904, m. Lela McDaniel; issue, Wendell Jennings, b. 1930; Peggy Sue, b. 1939. Home: Lascassas.

(6c). Martha Gertrude Porterfield, b. 1874, Gilbert Smith; John Wesley Rather of Gallatin; issue, Pauline m. Henry Russell; issue, John, Robert, Martha Ann.

(6d). Priscilla May Porterfield, b. 1876, m. 1896, Robert Wilson Grandstaff (1861-1936); issue, Nancy Ann; Lottie Roberta. Home: Lascassas.

(6e). Robert Samuel Porterfield (1882-1936) m. Clara Bell Allman; issue, Annie Emma m. Dennis Cecil Hendricks of Trimble; Era May (1922-1923). Home: Yorkville.

(5b). Martha Jane Porterfield (1851-1919) m. William Spain.

(5c). William Frank Porterfield (1853-1923) m. 1875, Mary Louvenia Davenport (1858-1913). Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

(6a). Cora Myrtle Porterfield (1876-1918) m. J. D. Bishop.

(6b). William Edgar Porterfield, b. 1878, m. 1897, Esther Bucy of Murfreesboro.

Issue:

(7a). Houston Drennen Porterfield, b. 1898, m. Maggie Bowman; issue, Annie Opal, b. 1920; Arnold James, b. 1921; William Everett, b. 1924; Esther Dell, b. 1926; Dorothy

Pauline, b. 1929; John Edgar, b. 1931; Mamie Nadine, b. 1932; Bettie Lou, b. 1938; Maggie Lee, b. 1938. Home: Christiana, Tennessee.

(7b). Mamie Bell Porterfield, b. 1902, m. Lonnie Burton Payton; issue, Paul, b. 1922.

(7c). Willie May Porterfield, b. 1904, m. William Carl Branson; issue, William Carl, b. 1931. Home: Murfreesboro.

(7d). Alvah Dee Porterfield, b. 1908, m. 1935, Bertha Mae Shelton; issue, Bertha June, b. 1938. Home: Murfreesboro.

(7e). Elsie B. Porterfield, b. 1912, m. Samuel Meshotto; issue, Dorothy Jean, b. 1938. Home: Murfreesboro.

(7f). Lee Roy Porterfield, b. 1915, m. 1938, Gertha Leola Shelton of Murfreesboro.

(6c). John Porterfield (1881-1911).

(6d). David Hall Porterfield, b. 1885, m. 1907, Callie Ann Holder; issue, Grace, Raymond, Henry, Watkin, Charles. Home: Murfreesboro.

(6e). Charles Burton Porterfield (1885-1938) m. Iva Walton. Home: Lexington, Kentucky.

(6f). Jessie Leonidas Porterfield (1887-1941) m. 1906, Alice Viola Summars (1884-1926); issue, Thelma Grace m. James M. Harrell; Nellie Velma m. Floyd Redmond; Ruby Louise m. Albert Dubois; Margie Fay m. Hudson Jacobs; Cora Lucille (1914-1918); Jimmie Loreda; Jessie Mabel; Hallie Wilene (1921); Hattie Wandene. Home: Rutherford County.

(4k). Perricinda Caroline Porterfield m. Milton E. Watts; moved to Obion County.

(4l). Nancy Ellen Porterfield, b. July 5, 1834, died young.

(4m). Sarah Melissa Porterfield (1936-1912) m. T. J. Paschal of Porterfield.

(4n). David Hall Porterfield (1838-1862) was killed in the battle of Fort Donelson; was a teacher; has been reported that he was married to Elizabeth Carter; no record has been disclosed. Home: Porterfield.

(3b). Thomas Wilson Porterfield (1778-1872) m. 1811, Cynthia Ireland of Wilson County, Tennessee; was born in

Washington County, Virginia, moving with his parents to Tennessee when he was about eighteen years of age; removed to Preble County, Ohio, and acquired valuable farmlands there; both are interred in the old cemetery at New Paris.

"During his last sickness he became deeply penitent, sent a telegram to the writer, requesting him to come and instruct him in seeking pardon, through the Lord Jesus Christ, which was most cheerfully granted. He gave abundant evidence that he was made a new creature in Christ Jesus." Rev. J. C. Miller in The Telegram.

"Thomas Porterfield, my great-grandfather, shortly after his marriage in Tennessee, brought his bride to Preble County, Ohio."—David Philip Porterfield, 1935.

"Five brothers left their Virginia home, and one of them, Thomas Porterfield, finally settled in Preble County, Ohio, near New Paris, on a rather large tract of land purchased from the Government."—Mrs. Grace Polk, 1940.

"Lockhart was the name of Thomas Porterfield's mother. It is said that his grandfather lived to be 108 years old, in Ireland." Mrs. Eunice Martin, 1938.

"According to tradition, John Porterfield was small of stature, and lived to be 102 years of age."—Lilburn Breckenridge Porterfield (1830-1905) of Glade Spring, Virginia.

"In reference to the imprisonment of Thomas Porterfield at Lawrence, Kansas, in 1856, during the Kansas civil war, he was on a visit to his daughter, Aunt Jerusha Hindman, who lived there with her husband, and while there, was thrown in jail with others, and kept some time. One night the others escaped, and asked him to flee, but he did not go with them. The next morning when the officers appeared they asked him why he too had not gone, and his reply was that he had done nothing to be put in jail for, and that he had decided to stay until he was told to leave. They presented him with a sword and a short-handled gun upon his immediate dismissal. The sword is still with us." Mrs. Mellie Bice, 1941.

Williams' History of Preble County, p. 258:

"Cynthia, Thomas Porterfield's wife, was born in 1791, and died in 1869."

Issue:

- (4a). Zirzah m. John Weist.
- (4b). Louisa m. Mr. Harvey.
- (4c). Dorcas m. Patterson Purviance.
- (4d). Samuel Houston (1821-1853).
- (4e). Leander Ferguson (1823-1904).
- (4f). David Andrew (1826-1882).
- (4g). John L. (1828-1880).
- (4h). William (- - - - -).
- (4i). Caroline m. Ephraim Brubaker.
- (4j). Jerusha m. Alfred Hindman.
- (4k.) Margaret m. Ely Brawley.

The foregoing arrangement may not fully agree with birth chronology, which it is intended to do, although the identical outline was furnished by descendants of two different branches of the family. Mrs. John Weist's given name is spelled differently by the two, one uses the way here given, and the other, Tirza.

(4d). Samuel Houston Porterfield (1821-1853) m. Mary Gray (1822-1894); was a farmer; interred at New Paris. Home: New Paris.

Issue:

- (5a). Lavina Porterfield (1845-1913) m. Mr. Hahn of New Paris.
- (5b). Thomas Leander (1847-1925) m. Ida Annetta Whitely (1859-1939); was a blacksmith; interred in the Spring Lawn cemetery. Home: New Paris.

Issue:

- (6a. Mellie m. Mr. Bice of New Paris.
- (6b). Zella m. Mr. Davisson of Richmond, Indiana.
- (6c). Pearl m. Mr. Reid of Eaton, Ohio.
- (6d). Mary Gray m. Mr. Vaughan of Indianapolis.
- (5c). Marcus Porterfield (1849-1927) m. Cora Shaffer; interred in Spring Lawn cemetery. Home: New Paris.

Issue:

- (6a). Minnie, deceased in infancy.
(6b). Inez m. Mr. Harris. (6c). Bessie m. Mr. Keith.
(5d). George Walter Porterfield (1852-1913) m. Etta L. Betzer (1858-1885); interred in Spring Lawn cemetery. Home: New Paris.

Issue:

- (6a). Harley Walter Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Alma Pfafflin. Home: Richmond, Indiana.

Issue:

- (7d). David Walter Porterfield, 1917, m. Jean Montague; is in the insurance business; is proprietor of Porterfield's Super Shell Service, Sixteenth and Main Street, Richmond, Indiana.

Issue:

- (8a). John David Porterfield, b. 1941.
(7b). Martha Jane Porterfield, b. 1921, m. Frank E. Janorschke, who is with the Pennsylvania Railroad. Home: Richmond.
(7c). Harley Mark Porterfield, b. 1924, was a student, 1941.
(4e). Leander Ferguson Porterfield (1823-1904) m. Sarah Buckingham (1923-1904). Home: New Paris.

Issue:

- (5a). John William Porterfield (1844-1868); was a Union soldier; soon deceased after his return.
(5b). Belle m. Mr. Smith. (5d). Dora m. Mr. Burgoyne.
(5c). Della m. Mr. Thurston.
(4f). David Andrew Porterfield (1826-1882) m. Minerva Jane Hopper of Georgetown, Ohio; interred at New Paris.

Issue:

- (5a). Oscar Genoa (1856-1933).
(5b). Charlie Chase (1857-1860).
(5c). Sudie Blanche (1860-1921) m. Mr. Morgan of Richmond.
(5d). Paul Homer (1863-1925).
(5e). Fred Walton (1866-).

(5f). Eunice m. Mr. Martin.

(5g). Grace May m. Mr. Polk.

(5h). Roy (1875-1878).

(5d). Paul Homer Porterfield (1863-1925) m. Alice Schneider of Richmond; deceased at Indianapolis.

Issue:

(6a). David Philip Porterfield m. Margaret Caroline Curtis of Noblesville, Indiana; is a master printer. Home: Washington, D. C.

Issue:

(7a). David Philip Porterfield was a student at the George Washington University, 1935-1936.

(7b). Curtis Homer Porterfield, b. 1915.

(7c). Dorothean Porterfield, deceased in infancy.

(7d). John Trell Porterfield, b. 1921.

(6b). Rhoda Madge Porterfield of Washington.

(5f). Eunice Porterfield, who married Mr. Martin, has written a very pretty book, titled, "My Mother's Philosophies", which she has dedicated: "To the memory of my mother, Minerva Jane Porterfield, who was born with the wisdom of the sages."

(5g). Grace May Porterfield, Mrs. Polk, singer, poet, composer and writer, received a medal award for the best poem submitted from Florida to the League of American Pen Women's exhibit at the World's Fair, New York, 1939. Her book, "Thought Petals", which appeared in 1938, has received favorable comment. Her "Pastels" is a little volume of beautiful short poems. Home: Indianapolis.

(4g). John L. Porterfield (1828-1880) m. Elizabeth Ann Austin (1832-1923). Home: New Paris.

Issue:

(5a). Josephine m. Mr. Wasson of New Paris.

(5b). Frances m. Mr. Norris of New Paris.

(5c). Cinderella m. Mr. Haller of New Paris.

(5d). Mary m. Mr. Middaugh of New Paris.

(5e). Marcus (1864-1885).

(5f). Lydia (1866-1882).

- (5g). Sadie (1867-1874).
(5h). William Sherman of Richmond.
(5i). Minnie m. Mr. Haller of New Paris.
(5j). Myrtle m. Mr. Gaines of Richmond.
(5h). William Sherman Porterfield m. Cornelia Packer. 1893; Ada Rife Cooper; issue, John Virgil (1894-1914); Mary Lucille, who married Elmer L. Farnsworth, and had issue, Marjorie Maureen. Home: Richmond.
(4h). William Porterfield of Greenville, Ohio. (No other annal).
(3c). James Porterfield (1780-1861), b. in Washington County, Virginia, and died in Wilson County, Tennessee, m. Ruth Campbell in Washington County, November 17, 1803; removed to Wilson County, and acquired farmlands near Henderson's Cross Roads, now, 1941, Norene, where he settled; were attacked by the Indians in Blount County, enroute to Wilson, and her parents were killed. Home: Henderson's Cross Roads.

Issue:

- (4a). Matilda, b. October 17, 1804.
(4b). Samuel Campbell, b. March 9, 1807.
(4c). Charles Alburn, b. May 27, 1809.
(4d). Jervis Miles, b. November 8, 1811.
(4e). John Milton, b. December 14, 1813.
(4f). Juliana, b. January 26, 1816.
(4g). James Erastus, b. July 2, 1818.
(4h). Isabella Adaline, b. October 25, 1820.
(4i). Rufus Alverson, b. February 22, 1823.
(4j). Ruth Jane, b. February 2, 1823.
(4k). Mary Harriet, b. July 28, 1825.

Bible Records of births.

Of these, Matilda m. David Britain, 1852; Charles Alburn m. Catherine Lemmon, 1837; Samuel Campbell m. Jane Patterson, 1832. With the exception of Jervis Miles and Juliana who lived at his home unmarried, the others moved to other States, Arkansas, Missouri, Texas, and elsewhere.

(4d). Jervis Miles Porterfield, farmer, m. Mary Boyd Brown, 1833, of Wilson County.

Issue:

(5a). Sarah Theresa (1835-1903) m. John Wesley Jacobs (1833-1906) of Smithville. (5b). James Irvin, b. 1837, m. Rachel McIntire. (5c). Samuel Thurlow, b. 1839, never married. (5d). Leonidas Franklin (1840-1915) m. Unity Edwards, 1864. (5e). Harriet Isabella, b. 1842, m. Parnel Lane. (5f). Rufus Miles, b. 1844, m. Rebecca McMillan of Statesville; issue, Melissa Jane, b. 1874), m. James Talmadge Jacobs, a cousin. (5g). Ruth Jane, b. 1847, m. Levi Hays. (5h). Christopher Walker, b. 1849, not married. (5i). Shelby Monroe, b. 1851, m. Mary Vantrece. (5j). Mary Catherine, b. 1858, m. Foster Sherrill. (5d). Leonidas Franklin Porterfield (1840-1915), farmer, m. Unity Edwards, 1864; issue, William Jervis (1867); Mary Emily m. Mr. Snyder; Sarah Ella; Everett Monroe, b. 1874, m. Lula Thompson of Watertown, issue, Dayle Wilson (1905-1938) m. Hazel Cunningham; issue, James Bernard, b. 1935. Home: Watertown; Lara Pauline, b. 1908, m. Roy Vaught; Melvin, b. 1910.

(4g). James Erastus Porterfield (1818-1901) m., 1847, Ruth Porterfield Campbell Watson (1806-1897); both were born in Wilson County, and died in Polk County, Oregon; removed from Missouri, 1850, to Oregon, in a covered wagon drawn by oxen, the journey taking six months; recieved 320 acres of farmlands from the U. S. south of Independence; both were interred in Buena Vista cemetrey. Home: Independence.

Hines' History of Oregon:

"Mr. Porterfield was married in 1843 to Miss Isabel Patrick, and she died in childbirth, the following year, her child dying with her."

Issue:

(5a). Miles Marshall Porterfield (1848-1926) m., 1881, Eva DeEtta Wright of Lullman, Washington; was a farmer. Home: Independence.

Issue:

- (6a). Freddie (1882).
- (6b). Ralph Erastus Porterfield, b. 1883, m. Jesse Hartman; was educated at Oregon Agriculture College; is a farmer. Home: Bend; issue,
- (7a). Nina Irene, b. 1906, m., 1929, Lawrence Cook of Dallas; issue, Jackie, b. 1930; Larry, b. 1932. (7b). Helen Fay, b. 1907, m. 1930, John Louis Vergez of Alameda; was educated at Merritt Hospital, Oakland; issue, Helen Sue, b. 1937. (7c). Evelyn Ruth, b. 1914, m. Monty Copenhaver, 1933; W. Merle Clark, 1941; of Bend; issue, Nina Marie, b. 1936; James Stanley, b. 1939. (7d). Marshall James, b. 1916, is with the army, 1944. (7e). Norma Ellen, b. 1921, m., 1941, Homer Edward Shaw of Bend; issue, Homer Edward, b. 1942. (7f). Joy Lorene, b. 1923. (7g). Stanley Dwain, b. 1925. (7h). Donna DeEtta, b. 1926.
- (6c). Bertha DeEtta Porterfield, b. (1885), m. Rupert Pomeroy Dickinson, 1914; John Gordon Clegg, 1930; was educated at Mt. Angel Academy.
- (6d). Lester Wright Porterfield (1886-1942) m. Jessie Haynes Booth of Boise; was educated at the University; was a farmer. Home: Independence.
- (6e). Mabel Ruth Porterfield, b. 1890, m. Charles T. Mehan, 1925; Horace A. Prole of Alameda, 1936; was educated in the public schools, at Mt. Angel Academy, and is a graduate nurse of Angelus Hospital, Los Angeles; served overseas as a Red Cross nurse, 1918, World War I. Home: Alameda.
- (6f). Marshall Porterfield (1893-1894).
- (6g). Hazel Belle Porterfield m. E. E. Addison of Independence; issue, Elizabeth Jane, b. 1921, m., 1943, William Franklin Campbell of Independence; William Miles, b. 1928.
- (5b). Ruth Adeline Porterfield (1851-1861).
- (3d). William Porterfield, born 1782, married in 1809, Miranda Young in Wilson County, Tennessee. There is a disposition of his land in Rutherford County, on Brawley's Fork, to Dexter Dickens, 1835. On January 2, of that year,

David Pearson deeded to his daughters, Nancy Elizabeth and Mary Jane Porterfield, personal property. (No other item of this family has been revealed.)

2108 (3e). John Wilson Porterfield (1784-1860) m., 1809, Julia Edgmond, b. 1790; was born in Washington County, Virginia, and died at Knights' Landing, California; removed from Rutherford County, Tennessee, to Jones County, Iowa, 1839, and to California, 1853.

Sacramento Union, February 20, 1860:

"John Wilson Porterfield died February 9, 1860."

Vital Statistics, Sacramento:

"J. W. Porterfield, b. in Virginia, 1784."

U. S. Census, 1850, Jones County, Iowa: John W. Porterfield, wheelwright.

Issue:

(4a). Elizabeth Edgmond (1811-1824).

(4b). Samuel Scott, b. 1813, m., 1835, Edney A. Monohan in Rutherford County, and moved to Arkansas.

(4c). Susannah Gaines, b. 1815.

(4d). Margaret Strother, b. 1818.

(4e). Jane Rhea, b. 1820.

(4f). James Harvey, b. 1823.

(4g). Julia Edgmond, b. 1825.

(4h). John Wilson, b. 1829.

(4i). Sarah Elizabeth, b. 1831. Bible Records.

(4f). James Harvey Porterfield (1823-1899) m., 1853, Martha Alexander (1833-1866); 1868, Mattie A. Galbraith (1839-1910), was a rancher. Home: Napa, California.

History of Napa and Lake Counties, pp. 534-536:

"James Harvey Porterfield, in 1857, moved to his present farm, which consists of 480 acres, and is engaged chiefly in stock and grain raising."

Issue:

(5a). William Wilson Porterfield (1852-1912) m., 1883, Anna Retterath, b. 1854, former teacher, and superintendent of schools for Mendocino County; was a merchant Home: Ukiah.

Issue:

- (6a). Jesse William, b. 1884, m. Pearl Wilkins; issue, Carol. (6b). George Harvey (1885-1943) m. Pearl Morgan; issue, George Harold, enlisted in World War II, 1943. (5b). Josephine Porterfield (1856-1899) m. William Fraser of Santa Rosa. (5c). Emily Jane Porterfield (1858-1938) m., 1883, Millard Christopher; issue, Mary Martha, b. 1884, m. Mr. Bucholz of Concord. (5d). Alfred Galbraith Porterfield (1869-1839) of Napa; issue, Clifford, Russell, Millard, Ramon, Harvey, Beverly, a daughter. (5e). Mattie Eliza Porterfield, b. 1874, m. Frank Townsend of Alameda. (5f). Mary Porterfield, deceased young. (5g). Harvey John Porterfield of San Francisco. (4h). John Wilson Porterfield (1829-1911) m., 1857, Elizabeth Jane Alexander (1836-1901) of Yolo County; was a farmer. Home: Cloverdale.

Issue:

- (5a). Frank Edsil Porterfield (1859-1873). (5b). Kate Ella Porterfield (1865-1939) m. William Leist (1863-1940), rancher. Home: Cloverdale.

Issue:

- ✓(6a). Elizabeth Jane Leist, b. at Cloverdale, May 5, 1906, is a teacher; was educated at Stockton, and at the College of Pacific. Home Cloverdale. (5c). John Wilson Porterfield (1868). (5d). Alice Jessie Porterfield m. Clarence Fayette McHarvey of Lakeport; deceased 1931, and he 1936). Home: Lakeport; issue: (6a). Wilhelmina McHarvey m. William McKinney of Oakland.

Issue:

- (7a). Alice Jane McKinney m. Mr. Osburn; issue, Rae Elizabeth; Eleanor Jane; was educated at the University. (6b). Georgia Arvilla McHarvey m. Mr. Kuchenburg. (5e). William Harvey Porterfield m. Mattie Chalfant;

issue, Helen, Alice, living 1943, 6465 Hillegass Avenue, Oakland; Bessie Reisinger, issue, Herbert John of the U. S. Army.

Reference was made to Rupp's History of Berks and Lebanon Counties, Pennsylvania, p. 325; Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series, Vol. 7, p. 1053, also, pp. 548, 912, 937, 956; Summers' Annals of Southwest Virginia; Chalkley's Augusta County Records; Ramsey's Annals of Tennessee.

Washington County Porterfields:

"The history of our family can be traced to John Porterfield. He was of Scotch decent, and came to this vicinity before the organization of Washington County from Pennsylvania. The exact date is not known, but is believed to have been around 1760.

According to tradition he was small of stature, and lived to be 102 years of age. It is believed that he was buried in the Ebbing Spring church graveyard. Nothing is known so far of his wife. It is told that his family lived here until his death, when all, except his son John, returned to Pennsylvania.

Notwithstanding the tradition, John Porterfield did remain in Washington County, Virginia, and married a Mrs. Brooks, whose maiden name was Kincannon, and had five children, Francis, James, Ellen, Sarah, and Elizabeth.

It is claimed that John Porterfield was the first man to drive a wagon through Keywood's Gap in Walker's Mountain. This, then, was a pioneer country.

His place is now looked upon as the old homestead, and he died there in 1833, and was buried at Ebbing Spring.

His oldest son, Francis Porterfield, on arriving at young manhood, went to Tennessee, and located in Lincoln County, where he married a Miss Morgan. He first followed surveying, later removed to Nashville, and became a wholesale merchant. He died in 1833, and three sons, and one or two daughters survived him."—Lilburn Breckenridge Porterfield (1830-1905).

(2c). John Porterfield (1751-1833) m. Nancy (Kincannon) Brooks (1760-1830); had 110 acres of land surveyed on the Middle Fork of the Holston River, February 14, 1785.

Issue:

(3a)., (3c)., (3e). Ellen, Sarah, Elizabeth.

(3b). Francis Porterfield 1785-1833) m., 1815, Melinda Morgan (1795-1869); was a surveyor in Lincoln County, Tennessee, removing to Nashville, became a wholesale merchant.

Issue:

(4a). Elizabeth Porterfield (1818-1877) m. C. D. Elliott, president of the Nashville Female Academy; interred in City cemetery, Nashville.

Records from an old Porterfield Bible:

Francis (September 8, 1785-June 3, 1833).

Melinda (September 21, 1795-October 31, 1869).

Elizabeth (February 22, 1818-September 19, 1877).

John (August 21, 1819-December 28, 1874).

Robert (June 19, 1822-March 14, 1846).

Susan (January 11, 1824-April, 1848).

Frank (August 22, 1831-January 8, 1864).

Elizabeth and Collins D. Elliott m. August 19, 1837.

John and Mary Eliza Shepard m. July 3, 1845.

Susan and Adam G. Adams m. May 12, 1846.

(4b). John Porterfield (1819-1874) m., 1845, Mary Eliza Shepard (1826-1898) at Nashville; was a native of Tennessee, having been born at Fayetteville, and educated at Nashville; was known as a prominent banker before the Civil War, and a member of the Presbyterian Church. In the Civil War conflict he took a considerable part on the side of the South with Secretary Benjamin of the Confederate State Department; is buried in Mt. Olivet cemetery, Nashville.

In reference to the part played by him in the Civil War, you are referred to Volume 8, Series II, pp. 859, 940, and 941 of the Official Records of the War of the Rebellion.

The matter is too long to be incorporated in this work. Also, see Volume 43, Series I, p 933, of the same, for a communication to J. P. Benjamin, Confederate Secretary of State, dated December 3, 1864, Toronto, Canada.

Issue:

(5a). Margery Porterfield m. James Taylor of Newport, Kentucky. In Valentine's Museum in Richmond, Virginia, 1935, there was a marble portrait of the hand of Margery, made in Rome, Italy, in 1886, by Sir Moses Ezekiel, loaned to the museum by her sisters, Nellie and Jonnie.

(5b). Susan Porterfield m. M. A. Spurr.

(5c). Jonnie Porterfield was living with Nellie in Richmond, 1935; b. at Nashville, April 29, 1858, died in Richmond, January 18, 1940, buried in Blanford cemetery, Petersburg.

(5d). William Porterfield, b. in Nashville, 1861, attended the University of Virginia, 1880-1885, taking the college course, receiving no degree; later, lived at Orange, was living there in 1910; had lived previously in New York City; deceased several years before 1941; m. Julia Minor Randolph of Albemarle County, b. in 1866; issue, Elizabeth, Virginia, John, Wilson Randolph, b. 1903, m. Mary Hamilton Cook; living in Atlanta, 1935; in Ocala, Florida, 1941.

(5e). Nellie Porterfield, b. October 9, 1862, m. Dr. John Dunn (1862-1934) in Washington, D. C., June 6, 1894; was educated in Tennessee and Virginia, having been born in Montreal, while her parents were sojourning there during the Civil War. He was born in Petersburg; was educated at the University of Virginia in Medicine, and continued his studies in Berlin; returning home, located in Richmond to practice his profession; was buried in Blanford; member of the Episcopal Church, Richmond. She is the author of a short article in the South Atlantic Quarterly of April, 1913, titled "Grant's Petersburg Progress." This article received its name from a paper published by some of General Grant's soldiers upon their entry into Petersburg, April 3, 1865, and soon discontinued; is also the author

of another article of more length, by name, "Flower de Hundred", giving some history of an old Virginia estate on the James, also published in the same magazine, July, 1913, which closes with these lines:

"The place is silent and aware
It has had its scenes, its joys, and crimes;
But that is its own affair."

Issue:

(6a). John Dunn (1898-1918), b. in Richmond, and died when a cadet in the Royal Flying Corps, Toronto. The following is inscribed on a monument, at his father's grave, in Blandford cemetery: "Sacred to the memory of a young soldier in a great cause. A cadet in the Royal Flying Corps. Richmond, March 10, 1898-Toronto, March 26, 1918." On the reverse of the monument: "Who grave-eyed saw the storm, but smiling, rose and chose to go."

(6b). Infant son (1902).

(4c). Robert Porterfield (1822-1846) m. March 22, 1842, Mary D. Figures in Nashville. He, his infant daughter Mary, and his son Frank are interred in City cemetery.

Nashville Republican, March 16, 1846:

"The funeral of Robert Porterfield took place yesterday afternoon at the Presbyterian church. Never have we seen in any sacred edifice in Nashville, so large and respectable an assemblage, 2,000 persons among them followed the body to the grave."

Issue:

(5a). Frank Porterfield (1843-1901) m. Bettie Kay Castleman (1847-1885); was a bank employe; had served as private in Company B, 1st (Field's) Regiment Tennessee Infantry, C. S. A., enlisting May 10, 1861, at Nashville. Home: Nashville.

Issue:

(6a). Elizabeth Porterfield, d. in infancy, interred in City cemetery.

(6b). Anne Porterfield m. Leland Rankin who deceased early in life.

(6c). May Porterfield m. Horace Kercheval.

(6d). Sue Porterfield m. B. Kirk Rankin.

(5b). Mary Porterfield (1845-1846), interred in City cemetery.

(4d). Susan Porterfield (1824-1848) m. Adam Gillespie Adams; interred in City cemetery. No issue.

(4c). Frank Porterfield (1831-1864).

(3d). James Porterfield (1791-1848) m. in 1819, Jeannette Clark (1797-1867), a daughter of James and Isabelle (Breckenridge) Clark of Washington County, Virginia; saw service in the War of 1812, but died before the Pension Act of 1850, and his name has not been found in the records of that war at Washington, Richmond, or Abingdon. He owned and operated a large farm in Washington County, where he lived.

Issue:

(4a). Elizabeth Porterfield (1820-1838) was not married.

(4b). James Clark Porterfield (1823-1895) m., 1849, Eleanor Hays Davis (1822-1901), a daughter of John and Jane (Ryburn) Davis of Smyth County, Virginia, at Lyons Gap. Chataigne's Gazeteer mentions him as a leading farmer of Washington County. He was noted for his piety, and was during his mature years an officer in the Presbyterian Church. He ever maintained a family altar and held family prayer.

Issue:

(5a). James Clark (June 22, 1850-March 1, 1863).

(5b). Jane Ryburn (December 14, 1851-December 13, 1902).

(5c). Sarah Elizabeth (October 3, 1853-).

(5d). John Davis (January 1, 1856-October 3, 1878), at Emory and Henry College, 1873-1875.

(5e). Charles Lilburn (1858).

(5f). Thomas Moffett (March 31, 1859-December 21, 1930), at Emory and Henry College, 1879-1883.

(5g). Isabella Catharine (March 5, 1861-August 19, 1862).

(5h). Francis Hutton (January 12, 1864-February 17, 1937).

- (5i). Mary Eleanor (August 19, 1866-August 4, 1867).
(5j). Malinda Morgan (October 26, 1868-September 30, 1937).

"None of us married, and all have been affiliated with the Old Glade Spring Church, to which I now belong. We were, and are Presbyterians from head to foot. Our present pastor, Dr. E. B. Walthall, is as good preacher as one ever heard, and I am afraid to blow about him for fear that he will get a call somewhere else. My father was a deacon first, and then an elder several years before he died. Brother Tom held the same offices, and maintained the family altar, and Brother Frank was a member of the deaconate when he died. But, now I feel very lonely."—Sarah Elizabeth Porterfield, 1937.

(4c). Malinda Porterfield (1825-1828).

(4d). John Wilson Porterfield (1828-1888) m., first, Mary Ellen Rhea (1829-1853), second, Martha Campbell (1828-1888), b. in Washington County, Virginia, and d. in Andrew County, Missouri; farmer; Presbyterian; was interred in the Lower Neely cemetery. Home: Rosendale, Missouri.

Issue:

(5a). Mary Ellen (1851)-1874) m. George Gauger; issue, Mary Ellen (1872-1933).

(5b). Sarah Jane (1856-1874).

(5c). Harriet E. (1857-1862).

(5d). Nancy A. (1859-1862).

(5e). Elizabeth (1860-1874).

(5f). Josephine (1861-1906).

(5g). Unnamed infant (1863).

(5h). James Armstrong (1866-1926) m., 1889, Catherine Johnston (1868-1931). Home: Rosendale.

Issue:

(6a). Luther Ray Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1916, Bessie Nora Jackson; is a rural letter carrier. Home: Rosendale.

(6b). Elsie Myrtle Porterfield, b. 1892, m., 1924, Chesley Forest Beahm, clerk of Andrew County; was educated at the Missouri Methodist Hospital. Home: Rosendale.

(6c). Harold Ward Porterfield, b. 1894, m., 1917, Jessie Lash; issue, Geraldine (1919-1923); Robert Dwayne (1921); Myrtle Lucile, b. 1923; Doris, b. 1925; Mary Ellen, b. 1927. Home: Kansas City.

(5i). John Campbell Porterfield (1868-1828).

(5j). David C. Porterfield (1870-1931) m., 1895, Virinda Silvers (1879-1935); was a farmer. Home: Traer, Kansas.

Issue:

(6a). Clara, b. 1896, m. Arthur Leon Carlisle; issue, Dale Ralph, b. 1922; Lila Lucile, b. 1925; Donald Arthur, b. 1930; Joyce Darline, b. 1935.

(6b). Clark Porterfield, b. 1898, m. Viola Pearson; was employed in the Census Bureau; later in the U. S. Mint at Denver; issue, Russell Clark, b. 1927. Home: Denver.

(6c). Ralph Porterfield (1901-1904).

(5k). Lilburn Clark Porterfield (1872-1929).

(4e). Lilburn Brechenridge Porterfield (1830-1905) m., 1854, Rachel Buchanan; was owner of extensive farmlands, and listed by Chataign as a leading farmer of Washington County, soon after the Civil War; Presbyterian.

Issue:

(5a). Graham Crockett Porterfield (1855-1917) m. Almetta Elizabeth Dickey (1866-1895), educated at the Southwest Virginia Institute; was a lawyer, educated at Emory and Henry College, and was also schooled in the law; located to practice in Grayson County; was commissioner of accounts, county judge, and chairman of his party; later, edited a newspaper at Independence, and at Abingdon; Presbyterian; interred in the old Glade Spring cemetery Home: Glade Spring.

Issue:

(6a). Stella Lee Porterfield, b. 1886, m., 1903, William Haynes Gibson of Bristol, is president of two banking concerns, is also manager of an important confectionery; Presbyterian; was educated at Stonewall Jackson Institute. Home: Bristol.

Issue:

(7a). William Haynes Gibson (1904-1936) m., 1928, Charlotte Edmundson of Los Angeles.

(7b). Louise Gibson, b. 1907, m., 1930, Robert Mahoney May of Jonesboro, Tennessee; was educated at the Maryland College for Women.

(7c). Graham Gibson, b. 1909, was educated at Washington and Lee University, and at the Webster School of Law. Home: Bristol.

Lester J. Cappon's Virginia Newspapers: "The Glade Spring Citizen was published by Hughes and Porterfield (G. C.), 1897, when it was removed to Abingdon and began publication as a Democratic paper with Porterfield as editor, but within the year it became the property of the editor of the Virginian (L. P. Summers) and Porterfield became a strong advocate of the Republican party.

The Abingdon Weekly Virginian was edited by G. C. Porterfield, 1903-1905, and the Grayson Gazette had been edited by him, 1894-1895." (Dr. Cappon, from whom the foregoing quotation was taken, was assistant professor of history at the University of Virginia.

(6c). John Dickey Porterfield, b. at Independence, September 6, 1890, is a farmer; m. November 19, 1919, Ida Elizabeth Wydner of Greenwood, b. September 10, 1892. Home: Marion, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a) William Graham Porterfield, b. September 30, 1920, was enlisted in the U. S. Navy, December 8, 1941, and was honorably discharged January 22, 1946; crossed the Pacific Ocean four times during his enlistment; was a student at Strayers Business College, Washington, 1940; is a student at Emory and Henry College, 1946. Home: Marion.

(7b). Winston Dickey Porterfield, b. November 5, 1921; was enlisted in the U. S. Army July 2, 1940, and was honorably discharged September 17, 1945; was at Pearl Harbor when the Japanese made their attack; is a student at Bakersfield Business College, 1946. Home: Marion.

(7c). Almetta Elizabeth Porterfield, b. December 6, 1922,

m. October 19, 1942, Robert Brooks of Marion. Home: Marion.

Issue:

(8a). Elizabeth Ann Brooks, b. in 1943.

(7d). Roscoe Stewart Porterfield, b. December 27, 1923, enlisted in the U. S. Army February 19, 1943, and was honorably discharged December 5, 1945; m. in February, 1943, Frances Hall. Home: Marion.

Issue:

(8a). Frances Louise Porterfield, b. in 1944.

(7e). John Mac Porterfield, b. July 16, 1925, was enlisted in the army air corps in October, 1943, and was honorably discharged in March, 1946; was in Germany sixteen months; m. August 10, 1945, Carol Dean Weaver; is employed in Washington. Home: Marion.

(7f). Joseph Gordon Porterfield, b. May 23, 1927, enlisted in the U. S. Navy in May, 1945, and is in that service, 1946. Home: Marion.

(7g). Charles Edward Porterfield, b. April 29, 1932, is a student in the high school, 1946. Home: Marion.

(7h). Virginia Ann Porterfield, b. July 16, 1936, is a pupil in school. Home: Marion.

Staff Sergeant Winston Dickey Porterfield, who likes to be called Donald instead of Dickey, wrote of his brothers, under date of May 7, 1945: "John Mac is a sergeant with the air forces in England; Roscoe Stewart is a sergeant with the army field artillery; and William Graham is a naval air cadet at Glenville, Illinois Joseph Gordon, a younger brother, is enlisting in the navy."

(5b). Margaret Eliza Porterfield (1862-1936) m., 1888, Edward James Hutton, farmer; was educated at Martha Washington College; was a teacher. Home: Glade Spring.

Issue:

(6a). Arthur Dixon, b. 1890, farmer. (6b). Lillian Rachel

(1892-1929). (6c). Clark Porterfield, b. 1894, stockman.

(6d). James Edward, b. 1897, m. Helen Holloway. (6e).

Thomas Lee, b. 1899, m. Rosalia Bell; is a lawyer. (6f).

George Buchanan, b. 1902, farmer. (6g). Henry White,

b. 1905, m. Elizabeth Frampton. All were educated at Emory and Henry College, and Thomas Lee, also, at the University of Virginia.

(5c). Lee Porterfield (1864-1935) was a wheat farmer in Washington and Oregon for forty years, returning to Washington County, Virginia, five years before his death; interred in the old Glade Spring cemetery.

(5d). Thomas Buchanan Porterfield (1866-1947) m., 1897, Elizabeth Miller of Glade Spring, b. November 23, 1875, a daughter of Oscar (1847-1918) and Ida (Gammon) Miller (1850-1929) of Glade Spring. Her mother was a daughter of George Fain and Lavina Haynes Gammon of Blountville, Tennessee. Her father, Oscar Miller, possessed the farm at Glade Spring, which had been in the Miller family since 1801, and which is still owned by them; was educated at Emory and Henry College, and she at Martha Washington; owned and operated a large farm; was president of the Bank of Glade Spring; had represented Washington County and Bristol City in the Virginia Legislature; was an elder in the Presbyterian Church. Home: Glade Spring.

Issue:

(6a). Olivene Porterfield, b. 1898, m., 1923, William Edward Merritt of Mount Airy, educated at the University of North Carolina, is a manufacturer; was educated at Stonewall Jackson, and Salem Colleges. Home: Mount Airy, North Carolina.

Issue:

(7a). Rachel Merritt, b. 1925, m. Cecil Carpenter of Richmond; was attending Mary Baldwin College.

(7b). Betsy Merritt, b. 1929, was in Mount Airy high school, 1945.

(6b). Oscar Miller Porterfield, b. in Washington County, Virginia, 1900; was educated at Glade Spring, and at Emory and Henry College, 1920-1924; m. Agnes McGavock Bell of Dublin, Virginia, June 6, 1934. She was educated at Stonewall Jackson College, and at Salem College, 1925-

1926. He has been a member of the Washington County school board several years. Home: Saltville, Virginia.

(6c). Thomas Lilburn Porterfield, b. in Washington County, in 1902, was educated at Glade Spring, and at Emory and Henry College, 1924-1928; was a football coach at college; m. Doris Hamilton. Home: Emory, Virginia.

(6d). Elizabeth Rachel Porterfield, b. in Washington County, in 1904, was educated at Glade Spring, and at Emory and Henry College, 1932-1934; m. William McClanan of Virginia Beach, Virginia; issue:

Issue:

(7a). Susan Russell McClanan, b. March 13, 1938.

(7b). William Walter McClanan, b. February 26, 1943.

(5e). Jeannette Clark Porterfield, b. in 1868, m. September 20, 1916, Earl B. Clark of Glade Spring, b. in 1862. He is a farmer; is an officer in the Old Glade Spring Presbyterian church. Home: Glade Spring.

(5f). Albert Miller Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, in 1871, m. Mrs. Munsey Mears of Bristol, Tennessee, 1934. Home: Bristol.

(5g). William Breckenridge Porterfield (1875-1944), prominent citizen, farmer, and business man of Glade Spring, Virginia, was educated at Glade Spring, and at Emory and Henry College; was a life-long member of the Presbyterian Church, and an elder in the Glade Spring church; was mayor of Saltville for four successive terms; was secretary-treasurer of the Smyth County Fair Association; was secretary-treasurer of the Abingdon Production Credit Association for more than ten years; had been manager of the Mathieson farms at Saltville; m. November 20, 1901, Daisy Helen Huffard of Wytheville, Virginia, b. in Wythe County, in 1881. Home: Glade Spring.

Issue:

(6a). Lilburn Breckenridge Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, Virginia, in 1903, was educated at Glade Spring, and at V. P. I., curriculum in Agricultural Education; m. Mabel Boyd of Saltville. Residence: Salem, issue:

(7a). Eleanor Garnet, b. 1934; student.

(6c). Robert Huffard Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, Virginia, in 1906, was the originator of the Barter Theater which opened in Abingdon, Virginia, June 8, 1932. The only theater in the world to which people trade victuals for entertainment. Perhaps, the idea sprang from the Depression, and the young actor, two years out of the American Academy of Dramatic Arts, was, as were many others, in search for food. His theater has received much favorable newspaper comment.

Now, 1946, he is importantly connected with the State of Virginia in presenting the drama to the schools. In this field, he is also a pioneer.

(6d). Albert Graham Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, Virginia, in 1909, was educated at Glade Spring, and at Emory and Henry College; served in the U. S. Navy in World War II, m. Mary Gladys Jones of Glade Spring. Home: Glade Spring.

(6e). William Breckenridge Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, Virginia, in 1911, was educated at Glade Spring, at the Greenbrier Military Academy, and entered V. P. I. in September, 1930, curriculum in Agricultural Education, and graduated with a B. S. degree June, 1934. While at the V. P. I. he made football history. He had played in the backfield at Greenbrier, and at the V. P. I. during his first two years. Then, he was shifted to the center, and there did the brilliant play that ranked him high among the pivot men of the South, and won all American mention. His phenomenal play at center contributed largely to the success of the eleven for 1932, and assured his election as captain for 1933. He married Virginia Graves Jones of Gordonsville, Virginia, in May, 1936; saw service in World War II as lieutenant in the U. S. Air Forces. Residence: Richmond.

Issue:

(7a). Betty Carrington Porterfield, b. in 1940.

(6f). Frank Argyle Porterfield, b. at Glade Spring, Virginia, in 1914, was educated at Glade Spring, at the Green

brier Military Academy, and at the V. P. I., curriculum in Business Administration; is a member of the State police; m. June 22, 1939, Margaret Ellen Craig of Glade Spring. Home: Grundy, Virginia. Issue:

(7a). Rachel Craig Porterfield, b. June 25, 1941.

(7b.) Robert Noel Porterfield, b. January 31, 1945.

(5h). John Lilburn Porterfield (1877-1937) m. Amanda Pearl Huffard of Wytheville, September 23, 1908. He came to Wytheville, in 1909, and founded the business of which he was head until his death. He had formerly traveled in the same connection. In 1925, he was the leading one in forming the Southwestern Virginia Funeral Directors Association, and served as its president a number of years. He was a Presbyterian, and a member of many fraternal orders. He was a most attractive person, and was popular in conversation. He became ill before his time, and remained in bad health several years. He was interred in East End cemetery, Wytheville, Virginia.

Issue:

(6a). John Buchanan Porterfield graduated from Davidson College with the degree of B. S. in the class of 1935; did succeed his father in business, and was also otherwise interested; entered the military service, and in 1943 was with the medical administration corps of the army and was stationed at Camp Blanding, Florida; m. Emily Ide Wheaton of Wytheville, Virginia, a graduate of Ohio University. Home: Wytheville.

(6b). Rachel Porterfield was educated in Wytheville; m. James Perkins of Bluefield, West Virginia.

(4f). Sarah Hutton Porterfield (1832-1875) m. George Washington Greever (1831-1891), was the owner and operator of Cherry Grove Farm and Highland Stock Farms in Platte County, Missouri, and the Reserve Stock Farm in Wyandotte County, Kansas, was a large breeder of thorough bred and standard bred race horses, served in the Civil War as captain of the 25th Missouri Calvary, was a member of the Kansas Legislature, 1877, 1879 1883, and was known as the man who made Kansas dry.

CHAPTER VII

AUGUSTA COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

(1e). Patrick Porterfield, born in Ireland, farmer, was an early landowner in Augusta County, Virginia.

Judge Chalkley, in his Augusta County records, gives the name of Patrick Porterfield. In the court records of those days are often found the only clues remaining of even important families. In 1752, Patrick Porterfield was allowed for keeping a poor child. He was then a resident of Augusta County, twenty-three years before the Revolution. In the records of the county of the vicinity of Patrick Porterfield's home may be found references to Seth Porterfield and James Porterfield who moved away from Augusta County before the Revolution. Mary Porterfield who became Mrs. Boyd and whose descendants may yet be found in Monroe County, West Virginia, may also be found in the Augusta County records, and Richard Porterfield who ran away from home in March, 1779, at the age of sixteen, to join Captain Fauntleroy's company of light dragoons in Albemarle County in a nearby neighborhood. After a period of military service, during which he was wounded, his name being found now in the Greenbrier County records, he was honorably discharged, and finding Augusta County not to his liking moved beyond the Alleghenies where his sister had located. Later, he married and moved to Tennessee. His first wife died in 1821, in Tennessee, being survived by her husband, two sons and two daughters who were then living in the Red River country which includes a lot of territory. However, Richard Porterfield remarried in Knox County, Tennessee, July 12, 1847, and deceased five years later, 1852.

Local histories of Monroe County, West Virginia, give annals of the Boyd family, descending from Patrick Porterfield.

CHAPTER VIII

DAUPHIN COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

(1f). Robert Porterfield (1716-1785), farmer, soldier, was born in Ireland; in Pennsylvania, was a resident of Hanover Township, Lancaster County, which, after 1785, became Dauphin County.

1771, 60 acres, 2 horses, 2 cows, no slaves.

1772, 65 acres, 2 horses, 2 cows, no slaves.

1773, 100 acres, 3 horses, 6 cows, no slaves.

1779, 110 acres, 3 horses, 6 cows, no slaves.

1782, 125 acres, 5 horses, 5 cows, no slaves.

The foregoing figures give the property of Robert Porterfield of Hanover Township for those years. Apparently he owned no slaves.

Egle's Notes and Queries, Vol. III, p. 196:

"Under the first return from Hanover Township is found the name of Robert Porterfield, 1757. He was marked as having "fled" owing to Indian incursions. He returned, however, and his farm remained in the possession of his son Robert. He had a large family, some of whom went to Augusta County, Virginia. In old Hanover churchyard are stones marking the graves of the following:

Robert Porterfield, Sen., d. August 28, 1829, aged about 72 years.

Elsie Porterfield, consort of Robert, d. July 28, 1826, aged about 65.

Robert Porterfield, d. June 22, 1836, in his 50th year.

Ann Porterfield, d. December 2, 1831, in her 52nd year.

John M. Porterfield, d. March 27, 1820, in his 25th year.

Gracey Porterfield, sister of the foregoing, d. July 29, 1793, in her 9th year.

Wallis Porterfield, d. May 11, 1822, in his 25th year.

Elizabeth Porterfield, d. November, 1800, aged 7 months."

By further reference, it is found that the first Robert Porterfield died in April, 1785. Besides Robert and other

children he had a daughter, deceased, who married David Work and whose children were John and Ruth Work. He left a granddaughter, Griffel Porterfield. Also, David Porterfield, who deceased in 1768 in Lancaster County, having no family, but possessing property, was a son of Robert Porterfield (1716-1785).

In a letter of November 15, 1932, Dr. William David Porterfield, a practicing physician, of Junction City, Ohio, writing of Porterfield genealogy, states: "A book of my library, long in the possession of the family, printed in 1792, by George Kline, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, has the name, James McCollough, written on the front flyleaf; another, a volume of Josephus, 1821, bears the name of John Porterfield; another, 1793, the names of James McCollough and of William Porterfield; another, a New Testament, 1825, David Porterfield, in a very legible hand, and in the same volume, the following inscription, "Eliza Porterfield—Testament for little David Porterfield, A. D. May 12, 1829,—11th of December. C. C."

Commenting, Carlisle is now, 1933, in Cumberland County, but prior to 1750, was in Lancaster; Cumberland having been a part of Lancaster from its organization from Chester, one of the three original counties of Pennsylvania, in 1729.

The inscription of Carlisle on the title page of a book, referred to in the foregoing, does not establish, nor refute, the fact that the subject William Porterfield (1796-1870) came to Ohio from Pennsylvania. However, the Porterfield family was well established in Lancaster, even before the organization of Cumberland. Robert Porterfield, one of the first Porterfields in America, in point of time, reared his family in the vicinity of Carlisle, and died there in 1785. His son, Robert, was born there in 1757, and died there in 1829. These venerable men, in accord with old traditions, found burial in the Old Hanover Church cemetery.

And, according to chronology, William Porterfield (1796-1870) could have been a descendant of Robert Por-

terfield (1716-1785), and was the son of Robert Porterfield (1757-1785), and was the son of Robert Porterfield (1757-1829). William Porterfield was a contemporary of Samuel Porterfield's grandsons, and Samuel was a brother of Robert, the older, and an old resident of Cumberland County. Also, Eliza Porterfield (1793-1800), an infant daughter of Robert, the younger, was a granddaughter of Robert, the older, and is buried in the same family plot.

(3h). William Porterfield (1796-1870), farmer, m., 1818, Jane Sproul (1801-1875); moved from Pennsylvania to Ohio, locating at Newark; later, moving to Macedon; Presbyterian. Home: Macedon.

Issue:

(4a). Martha Porterfield married Mr. Hosey.

(4b). Jane Porterfield m. George Rodgers of Baltimore.

(4c). David Porterfield (1824-1885), farmer, m. Sarah C. White (1832-1902). Home: Macedon.

Issue:

(5a). William Porterfield (1853-1855).

(5b). John Calvin Porterfield (1855-1910), merchant, m. Sarah Christine Carlin; was educated in Pittsburgh; was with the Fish and Game Commission, 1903 to 1907. Home: Macedon.

(6a). William David Porterfield, b. 1879, educated at the Ohio State University; is a physician; m. Mable Williams. Home: Junction City, Ohio.

Issue:

(7a). Christine Porterfield m. Mr. O'Hara of Griffith, Indiana; issue, John, Dorothy.

(7b). Dorothy Mable Porterfield, b. 1909, educated at the Ohio State University; is a nurse. Home: Junction City.

(7c). William David Porterfield, b. 1917, entered Ohio State University, 1934; not in residence, 1935.

(7d). John Herrick Porterfield, a student, 1932.

(6b.) Charles Chesterfield Porterfield (1882-1911).

(6c). John Calvin Porterfield (1882-1911) educated for mining engineer.

CHAPTER IX

WESTMORELAND COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

(1g). Samuel Porterfield (1726-1789) moved from Lancaster to Cumberland County, locating in Newton Township; his children were acquainted with Indian atrocity, the stealth of the wild beast, and the civil bondage of the British Parliament, were acquainted with the vicissitudes of his family, with the Covenanters' rebellions, with Presbyterian bigotry and irreligion, with Episcopal venom in Scotland, with the Plantation in Ireland, and with unjust taxation there; had heard of the Catholic massacre of 1641, and were really glad to be living in the wilds of Pennsylvania. In 1775, again the ominous sound of "taxation without representation" was being heard in every home in America. Without murmur, he, as others, would pay tax to the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, and the records of Newton Township so attest from 1778 through 1785; no taxes without representation, and he would take up arms to defend those rights, and the Archives list him as a private of the Second Class in the Company of Captain Robert Shannon, 1777 through 1782.

Issue:

- (2a). William Porterfield (1759-1831) of Trumbull County.
- (2b). Samuel Porterfield (1763-1806) of Butler County.
- (2c). James Porterfield (1766-1837) of Armstrong County.
- (2d). Mary Porterfield.
- (2e). Jane Porterfield.
- (2f). Elizabeth Porterfield.
- (2g). Robert Porterfield (1779-1841), served in War of 1812.
- (2h). John Porterfield (1782-1854) of Pulaski County, Kentucky.
- (2a). William Porterfield (October 21, 1759-September 14, 1831), soldier, farmer, m. April 21, 1795, Mary Shannon; had served in the Revolution, also with the Rangers, 1778-1783; removed to Ohio in 1804, and located at Hubbard.

Issue:

(3a). John Porterfield, b. in 1797, no other record.

(3b). Robert Porterfield (1799-1885) m. in 1838, Hannah McMurray (1810-1886).

History of Youngstown and Mahoning Valley, Vol. 3:

"Robert Porterfield, b. in Westmoreland County, was about five years old when brought to Ohio; spent his active life on the old farm; served a term as county coroner."

Issue:

(4a). William Henry Porterfield (1839-1933) m. Hannah R. Noble (1855-1920); was educated at Duff's Business College, Pittsburgh; was a teacher and farmer.

(4b). Mary Ann Porterfield (1842-1877), teacher.

(4c). James McMurray Porterfield (1844-1910), farmer, soldier.

(4d). Araminta Margaret Porterfield (1847-1924).

(4e). Hannah Mathilda Porterfield (1850-1934).

(4f). Charlotte Jane Porterfield (1852-1885), music teacher; Presbyterians.

(3c). Jane Porterfield, no other record.

(3d). William Porterfield (1803-1875), b. in Westmoreland County, moved to Hubbard, and thence to Martinsburg, where his son Samuel was born; moved to Dunkirk, and later lived at Findlay, and at Galion, where his first wife having deceased, married Murette YOUNKIN; was living in Council Bluffs in 1870 at a retired merchant; mention is found of him as being ready to retire as County Treasurer, also of his residence in Omaha and Fremont.

Issue:

(4a). Samuel Newton Porterfield (1826-1897) m. Mary Diana Hatch, b. in Erie County, Pennsylvania.

Annals of Iowa (First Series), Vols. 10, 11:

"Mary Hatch, now wife of S. N. Porterfield, came in 1854 and taught in the old Methodist Church, as assistant to Mr. Peck. Samuel N. Porterfield was elected assessor, 1857; alderman, 1859."

The Daily Nonpareil, August 27, 1897:

"In the death of Samuel N. Porterfield, Council Bluffs

loses another well known and respected citizen who has made his home here many years; born in Martinsburg, Ohio; moved to Wisconsin, returning here in 1854; married Mary D. Hatch at Bellevue, Nebraska, and they had the distinction of being the first white couple to be married in Nebraska."

Issue:

- (5a). James Porterfield (1855-1859).
- (5b). Frank William Porterfield (1857-1937).
- (5c). George Porterfield (1860-1865).
- (5d). Fred Paul Porterfield (1865-1931), died at Atlantic.
- (5e). Mark Porterfield (1869-1890), died at Atlantic.
- (5f). Mary Lucille Porterfield, b. 1874, educated at Jacksonville Female Academy, where she specialized in music and language; later, studied Piano and Voice in Chicago; has taught piano and voice; m., 1906, William Cullen Bullock; issue, William Porterfield Bullock, a graduate of the University of Nebraska. Home: Council Bluffs.
- (5b). Frank William Porterfield (January 29, 1857-December 21, 1937) m. Alice Sigwalt of Chicago; is listed in 1880 as a physician; was educated in Council Bluffs, at Iowa State College, and at the Northwestern University Medical College, 1879; lectured at Creighton University from 1898 to 1903; practiced medicine and surgery at Atlantic; removed to Waterloo, where he practiced twenty-five or more years, and was division surgeon for the Illinois Central; died in Chicago of pneumonia; interred at Waterloo, Iowa

Issue:

- (6a). Jack Sigwalt Porterfield, b. 1894), has B. S. degree from Iowa State College, 1916; served in World War I, promoted to 2nd lieutenant, 1918, and discharged, 1919. Home: Wilmet, Illinois.
- (6b). Mary Porterfield m. Milo Smith of Council Bluffs.
- (5d). Fred Paul Porterfield (1865-1931) lived at Atlantic; issue, Frank Paul, b. 1898; served in World War I, discharged 1919; lives at Kankakee.

(4b). James Porterfield, b. 1828 in Indiana, m. Mary Coffin of Peru. Home: Omaha.

Issue: .

(5a). Herbert L. Porterfield (1869-1929), b. and d. in Omaha.

World-Herald, February 9, 1929:

"H. L. Porterfield was manager of the Creamery Package Company for 31 years; was treasurer of the Omaha Crockery Company; member of the Chamber of Commerce; burial will be in Forest Lawn cemetery.

Issue:

(6a). Alice Viola Porterfield, teacher, has a B. A. degree from the University of Wisconsin, 1919; attended Creighton University, 1931-1932; was teaching at North high school, Omaha, 1941. Home: Omaha.

(4c). Kate Porterfield. Home: Fremont.

(4d). Robert Shannon Porterfield (1842-1914), soldier, expressman, m. Mary B. Flynn of Lafayette; deceased in Chicago.

Issue:

(5a). David Clarence Porterfield, b. 1877, lives in Chicago, 1941.

(5b). Robert Rex Porterfield, b. 1888, lives in Chicago, 1941.

(4e). Jerome William Porterfield (1845-1912) m. Viola Coffin. Home: Fremont.

(4f). Clara Irene Porterfield (1848-1889) m. J. C. Henry. Home: Fremont.

(4g). Charles Porterfield (1851-1809), b. in Findlay, d. in Seattle, enrolled 1871-1873 at Iowa State College; employed 1898 ot 1905 by Great Northern.

(3e). James Porterfield, no other report.

(3f). Sarah Porterfield.

(3g). Mary Porterfield.

(2b). Samuel Porterfield (1763-1806) m., 1784, Nancy MacGuffen (1765-1858); served in the Revolution in the Second Pennsylvania Regiment; removed to Ligonier

Valley in Westmoreland County, after the war, a section embraced in the "Virginia Claim."

Issue:

- (3a). William (1788-1864).
- (3b). Samuel C. (1789-1865).
- (3c). James (1792-1837).
- (3d). Elizabeth m. William Martin.
- (3e). Robert Guffen (1797-1875).
- (3a). William Porterfield (1788-1864), farmer, m., 1815, Jane Lowrie (1795-1869). Home: Emlenton.

"The Lord's Day, August 22, 1858. All alone, yet I am not alone, for the Lord is with me. This day do I consecrate myself anew unto the Lord. I take God for my Father, Christ for my Savior, the Holy Spirit for my Sanctifier, Heaven for my home, and holiness for the road. Also, all my dear children and grandchildren to the latest generation, and now O Lord accept of me for Christ's sake. Amen." In Jane Porterfield's Bible.

Issue:

- (4a). Robert Lowrie (1816-1881).
- (4b). Mary Lucy m. A. L. Christy.
- (4c). Matthew L. (1820-1868).
- (4d). Hugh Cameron (1822).
- (4e). William (1824).
- (4f). Pliny Fisk (1826-1908).
- (4g). Harriet N. (1828-1851).
- (4h). Amelia M. (1831-1854).
- (4i). Walter Lowrie (1833-1886).
- (4j). Catherine J. m. W. K. Thompson.
- (4k). Nancy Eliza (1837).

And from the Lord's injunction, "Suffer little children to come unto me, and prohibit them not," Jane Lowrie Porterfield, in those days, turned not idly away.

- (4a). Robert Lowrie Porterfield (1816-1881) m., 1836, Ann Donaldson (1815-1876); removed to Ohio. Home: Belpre.

Issue:

(5a). Isabella Porterfield m. Mr. Duval.

(5b). William Lowrie Porterfield (1839-1862), soldier, was killed in the battle of Falling Timber, April 8, 1862.

(5c). Nancy Jane Porterfield m. William Armstrong of Belpre.

(5d). John Donaldson Porterfield (1843-1922).

(5e). Virgil Robert Porterfield (1845-1880).

(5d). John Donaldson Porterfield (1843-1922) m., 1884, Fannie Vorhees Cullom (1850-1913) of Mobile; was educated at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, and at Missouri Medical College, St. Louis; had been married, and had two daughters who deceased young. Home: Cape Girardeau.

Issue:

(6a). Elmo Patton Porterfield (1874-1927) m. Clyde Music; was a physician, as was his father; was educated at the Northwestern University, 1895, pharmacy, and at Rush Medical College, Chicago. Home: St. Louis.

Issue:

(7a). Margaret, Mrs. Maddox. (7b). Francis. (7c). Mary Elizabeth, Mrs. Gibson; attended Washington University with advanced standing from Harris Teachers College, as reported by Harry Coffman, Jr.

(6b). John Donaldson Porterfield (1876-1938) m. Vava Cook of Des Moines; was educated at Rush Medical College, 1897; practiced with his father.

(6c). Beulah Cecile Porterfield m. Harry Coffman of Cape Girardeau.

(6d). William Lowrie Porterfield, b. 1880, m. Mary A. Michaelson; was educated at Rush Medical College, 1902; was associate Clinical Professor of Medicine, Loyola University; has been assistant in medicine, Rush Medical College. Home: Chicago.

Issue:

(7a). John Donaldson Porterfield, b. 1912, was educated at Notre Dame University, University of Chicago, and Rush Medical College; entered Public Health Service; has

been stationed at San Francisco, Fort Worth, Lexington, and Columbus; issue, Mary Ann, John Donaldson.

(5e). Virgil Robert Porterfield (1845-1880), educated at Medical College of Ohio University, 1873; was married; had two daughters, Mabel m. Mr. Purcell; was editor of Jimplicute at Illmo, and Georgia m. Mr. Dement. Mabel had a daughter who married William Hazelwood of Tyler, Texas.

(4c). Matthew Lowrie Porterfield (1820-1868) m., 1845, Mary Anne Layand was a physician in Oil City; had one son, given below, and three daughters: Harriet Jane, Mrs. Lucas (1852-1933), Mary Ann, Mrs. Meckel (1856-1937), Wilhelmina, Mrs. Witter (1859-1940). Home: Oil City.

Issue:

(5a). Heber Cameron Porterfield (1847-1878) m. Wealtha Mahalla Thompson; was in the oil business. Home: Chicora.

Issue:

(6a). Wilbur Heber Porterfield, b. 1873, is a distinguished photographer with the Buffalo Illustrated Express. Home: Buffalo.

(6b). Frank Thompson Porterfield (1874-1905).

(6c). Harry Cameron Porterfield, b. 1876, was with a gas company for over forty years. Home: Wilkinsburg.

Issue:

(7a). Phil Lowry Porterfield, b. 1908, m., 1931, Alvira Rea; attended the University of Pittsburgh. Home: Murrysville.

Issue:

(8a). Dean Cameron, b. 1932. (8b). Bruce Rea, b. 1935.

(8c). Harry Neil, b. 1937. (8d). Phillis Ruth, b. 1939.

(8e). Laurel Jeanne, b. 1941.

(7b). Grant Cameron Porterfield, b. 1915, m., 1940, Jeannette Whigham; issue, Grant Cameron, b. 1941. Home: Murrysville.

(7c). Jeanne Adele Porterfield, b. 1917, educated in Wilkinsburg, and Pittsburgh; is employed by the Wilkinsburg Bank. Home: Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania.

(4f). Pliny Fisk Porterfield (1826-1908), farmer, m. 1858,

Amy Ann Boomer (1833-1912). Home: Venango County.

Issue:

- (5a). Amelia Jane m. Jonathan Hartman of Lima, Ohio.
- (5b). Herschel Cameron (1856-1936).
- (5c). Pliny Fisk, died young.
- (5d). Carrie May m. Harry Gates of Butler.
- (5e). Amy Luella m. U. S. Rhodabarger.
- (5f). Harry Boomer, other annals below.
- (5g). William Kennedy, oil contractor; a daughter, Lenora, attended Grove City College, 1926. Home: Butler.
- (5h). Mary Jane m. Joseph McQuiston of McDonald.
- (5i) Burton Lowry, b. 1877, has two children: Ralph Lowry, Irene Mazetta, a former teacher in the Columbia Grammar School, New York. Home: Oakdale.
- (5b). Herschel Cameron Porterfield (1856-1936) m. Lydia Alvirda Ogden. Home: Independence, Kansas.

Issue:

- (6a). Garnette Luella Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Mr. McKenna.
- (6b). Hugh Marvin Porterfield (1885-1918) m. Cora Wesner.
- (6c). Clarence Elgie Porterfield (1888-1918) m. Mabel Larson; issue, Clarence, b. 1913, Wanda Arleen m. Mr. Jeffreys, Curran Philip, b. 1916, with U. S. Army, 1944.
- (6d). Twila Annetta Porterfield, b. 1895, m., 1922, Professor McFerrin of Emporia, Kansas.
- (5f). Harry Boomer Porterfield (1869-1935) m., 1893, Sarah Ann Martin (1869-1935). Home: Franklin. Issue:
 - (6a). Elsie Anna Porterfield, b. 1893. Home: Crafton.
 - (6b). Lloyd Lowrie Porterfield, b. 1898, m., 1922, Nellie Margaret Brokaw of Cadiz; issue, Sara Jane, b. 1923; John Brokaw, b. 1924. Home: Cadiz, Ohio.
 - (6c). Mayme Porterfield, b. 1902, m., 1929, Robert McCade; issue, Ann Lowrie, b. 1934. Home: Oil City.
 - (6d). Laura Porterfield, b. 1904, m. 1934, Kenneth Edward Caine; issue, Kenneth Edward, b. 1935, Judith Ann, b. 1940. Home: Pittsburgh.

(4i). Walter Lowrie Porterfield (1833-1886), physician, m., 1860, Elizabeth Frances Dunkin (1841-1928); located at Kearney, Missouri; was doctor to Jesse and Frank James; is buried at Kearney; his family moved to Springfield; later to California.

Issue:

(5a). David Dunkin Porterfield (1861-1864).

(5b). William Bonsell Porterfield (1862-1942) m. Marie Shafer. Home: Long Beach.

(5c). Walter Lowrie Porterfield, b. 1865), legislator, business executive, churchman; known in the legislative halls of Missouri, and the business circle of California; m. Mollie Wilkes (1870-1899); Fannie Hunt, 1892; Matilda Tibbetts Baxter; Margaret Stephens. Home: Sierra Madre.

Issue:

(6a). Edna Mae, b. 1888, m. August Berning of Temple City.

(6b). Fannie Elizabeth, b. 1893, m. J. S. Winfrey of Oakland.

(6c). Walter Lowrie, b. 1901, m. Gene Henderson; issue, Walter Lowrie, b. 1927, James Roy, b. 1930, Leona May, b. 1935. Home: Long Beach.

(6d). Peter Stephens, b. 1916, m., 1942, Hazel Bankson; issue, Paget Ann, b. 1943. Home: Delano.

(5d). Grace D. Porterfield, b. 1867, m. Edward Starr.

(5e). May P. Porterfeild, b. 1871, m. W. L. Lisenby.

(5f). Austin Roy Porterfield, b. 1876, m. Irene Sniff; is a public accountant, and a member of Haskins & Sells, New York; has lived at 460 Riverside Drive; spends summer at Sunapee; is living in Sierra Madre, 1947.

Issue:

(6a). Lucie Ann, b. January 17, 1918, educated at Vassar and Columbia; 1944, an ensign, studying Japanese at the University of Colorado, Boulder.

(5g). Sarah Nelle Porterfield, b. 1879. Home: Long Beach.

(3b). Samuel C. Porterfield (1789-1865) m. Eliza Mar-

quis, 1831; had been married before; Presbyterian, Mason, Republican; served in the War of 1812. Home: Knox County, Ohio.

Issue:

William, Sarah m. James Elliott, George W., Elizabeth, Catherine m. Stephen Bell.

In the settlement of the estate of Robert Porterfield of Stockton, California, 1865, a decree is disclosed showing distribution to Elizabeth, Catherine and George, brother and sisters of decedent, although in a first petition for distribution the names of Sarah, Giffen, Catherine, George, P., W., and Mary Harriett, brothers and sisters of the deceased, are given as petitioners. No authentic list of Samuel C. Porterfield's children was available. Robert Porterfield went to Mississippi to teach, and thence to California in search of gold, and died in 1865. George W. Porterfield, b. 1835, m., 1859, Priscilla Hughs; issue, Mary, Jessie, Ollie, Estella, Charles G., Nina, Ida, Libby, Thomas J. Home: Mount Vernon, Ohio.

(3e). Robert Guffen Porterfield (1797-1875) m., 1823, Lucy Davis Lyon (1804-1890); was a carpenter and farmer. Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

(4a). Theophilus James (1824-1908).

(4b). Sarah Maria (1826-1861).

(4c). Clara (1829-1892).

(4d). Willard (1830-1830).

(4e). Robert Austin (1833-1888)

(4f). Nancy Anna (1835-1906).

(4g). Lucy Jane m. Joseph Smith.

(4h). Mary (1839-1919).

(4i). John (1841-1876).

(4j). William Martin (1844-1915).

(4a). Theophilus James Porterfield (1824-1908) m. Elizabeth Evelyn Lindsay (1838-1928); was a successful lumberman and speculator; Presbyterian. Home: Minneapolis.

Issue:

(5a). Wilhelmina Louise Porterfield, b. 1873, m., 1891, Samuel M. Hauser. Home: Babylon, New York.

Issue:

(6a). Irma, graduate of Chicago University, and Rush Medical College, m. Robert Bemis Miller, an electrical engineer. Home: Dobbs Ferry, New York.

(6b). Mildred, died in infancy.

(6c). Meryle, b. 1900, educated at Columbia University, and Barnard College, Physical Education Department; is a director of camps, Lake George, and Georgeville, Canada.

(4b). Sarah Maria Porterfield (1826-1861) m., 1843, Issac Young.

(4e). Robert Austin Porterfield (1833-1888), farmer, m., 1853, Margaret Truby (1833-1900). Home: Tidioute.

Issue:

(5a). Clara Rosalind Porterfield, b. 1854, m. David William Clark. Home: Valley City, North Dakota.

(5d). Louis Cassius Porterfield (1861-1940) m. Harriet Beach Clark (1860-1919); was with the Standard Oil Company. Home: Tidioute.

Issue:

(6a). Helen Harriet Porterfield, b. 1884, was educated at Swarthmore College, and the University of Chicago; was enlisted in social work, then cosmetic sales at Phoenix.

(6b). Robert Austin Porterfield of Baltimore.

(6c). Elliott Curtis Porterfield, died in infancy.

(6d). David Clark Porterfield, an employee of Standard Oil.

(5e). Martin Theophilus Porterfield (1863-1924), contractor, m., 1898, Mary Jane Allen, b. 1878. Home: Wilmington, Illinois.

(6a). Jean Louise Porterfield, b. at Emlenton, July 17, 1900, graduate of Schenely high school, and Temple University; teacher at Johnstown; m. June 20, 1936, John Beresford Mohler, b. 1899, Pittsburgh, graduate of Duquesne University. Home: Oil City.

(6b). Harold Franklin Porterfield, b. 1902, graduate of

Northwestern University, m., 1931, Margaret Meyer, graduate of Northwestern University; issue, Dennis, b. 1936, Pamela, b. 1941. Home: Houston, Texas.

(6c). Martin Allen Porterfield, b. 1922, served in World War II; salesman.

(5f). Willard Merritt Porterfield m. 1891, Susan Ann Clarke, b. 1868, graduate from Pennsylvania State College, and taught there, 1921-38; was a salesman, and deceased at State College, August 27, 1936.

Issue:

(6a). Willard Merritt Porterfield, b. 1893, educated at Franklin and Marshall, and at Harvard; taught 19 years in St. John's University, Shanghai; m., 1918, Margaret Handy Bates; issue, Margaret Handy, b. 1920; Willard Merritt, b. 1921.

(6b). David Henry Porterfield, b. 1896, educated at Franklin and Marshall, and State College; taught in St. John's University.

(6c). Susan Clarke Porterfield, b. in Lancaster, February 25, 1910, was educated at Randolph-Macon, Ohio University and State College; m. June 12, 1934, Henry Harper Rogers of Raleigh, educated at North Carolina State College, Duke University and Pennsylvania State College, is an army officer; issue, David Henry, b. 1935; Cornelia Curtis, b. 1937.

(5g). Franklin Dewald Porterfield (1868-1927), lumberman.

(5h). Annie Bell Porterfield (1871-1941) m. Thomas Livermore Drew.

(4f). Nancy Anna Porterfield (1835-1906) m., 1871, C. C. Middleton.

(4j). William Martin Porterfield (1844-1915) died in Denver; m. in 1870, Cynthia Jane Grant (1842-1927); interred in Fairmont cemetery.

Issue:

(5a). Ernest Raymond Porterfield (1872-1931), buried at Junction, Texas.

(5b). Blanch Porterfield, b. 1874, m. 1906, Joseph S. El-

liott; was a teacher thirty years, superintendent of schools for Routt County, Colorado, 1934-1937. Home: Craig.

(5c). Austin Tremain Porterfield (1876-1900).

(5d). Clyde Hampton Porterfield, b. 1879, eighteen years school principal in Denver.

(5e). Emory Martin Porterfield, b. 1881, Federal employe at Steamboat Springs.

(5f). Clair Leslie Porterfield (1883-1893).

(3f). Joseph Porterfield (July 6, 1799-December 12, 1876), farmer, m. Hannah Hall (January 22, 1806-April 20, 1893); was instrumental in securing the Tionesta road to Emlenton; was the first postmaster at Porterfield, named for him, and kept by him in his home. His farm was located near Brick Church where he was buried. Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

(4a). John C. Porterfield (1828-1894), merchant, m. Susannah Allebach; was interred at Brick Church, later removed to Pittsburgh. Home: Emlenton.

Issue:

(5a). Emma V. Porterfield m. W. S. Watson of Pittsburgh.

(5b). Howard Hall Porterfield (1856-1945), merchant, m. Anna Latshaw, a relative of Judge Latshaw of Kansas City, a contemporary of Judge E. E. Porterfield, and a daughter of Rev. David Latshaw of the Methodist Church, a strong advocate of temperance; has been retired from business several years, and was making his summer home at Chautauqua, spending the winters in California. Home: Foxsburg.

(5c). Jessie A. Porterfield m. P. O. Heasley of Pittsburgh.

(5d). Henry Allenbach Porterfield (1863-1920), mining engineer, educated at Lehigh University, and in his will he left the residuary estate to that institution, after the life interest held by his widow, who was living, terminates. Home: Pittsburgh.

(4b). James Porterfield (1831-1907).

(4c). William H. Porterfield (1831-1904) m. 1859, Lydia

M. Graham (1833-1864), in 1866, Anna M. Johnson; was in the oil business. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

(5a). John Franklin Porterfield (1859-1861).

(5b). Catherine Keller Porterfield (1861-1930).

(5c). Wilbforce Orr Porterfield (1863-1872).

(5d). Harry Goldsborough Porterfield, b. 1868, m., 1890, Lena Rubino Benzino; 1931, Miram E. Moyer; was with W. W. Lawrence & Co., Pittsburgh; retired, and moved to Florida. Home: Miami.

Issue:

(6a). Chauncey Benzino Porterfield, b. 1894.

(6b). Dorothy Porterfield, b. 1895.

(5e). Edmund Johnson Porterfield (1871-1926) m., 1875, Margaret E. Moran; 1911, Rilla May McCollum; locomotive engineer with the Wabash. Home: Pittsburgh.

“What is now Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, was part of (1) Chester County from 1682 to May 10, 1729; (2) Lancaster County from May 10, 1729, to January 27, 1750; (3). Cumberland County from January 27, 1750, to March 9, 1771; and (4) Bedford County from March 9, 1771, to September 27, 1773. At various times between 1781 and 1850(sixteen counties were formed from parts of Westmoreland County.” Gresham’s Westmoreland County, pp. 17-18.

“Donegal was another of the original townships into which the county was divided by our court at its first sitting at Robert Hanna’s, April 6, 1773. This had always been the name which designated this portion of the country, even while it was included within the limits of Bedford County.” History of Westmoreland County, p. 534.

(4d). Cyrus Raymond Porterfield (1833-1915) m. Nancy Agnes Davidson (1835-1911); taught, and farmed; buried at Brick Church. Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

(5a). Clinton DeWitt Porterfield (1856-1921).

(5b). William Franklin Porterfield (1859-1937).

(5c). Carrie Porterfield (1861-1937).

- (5c). Ulysses Grant Porterfield (1864-1906).
- (5e). Effie Porterfield (1867-1924).
- (5f). John I. Porterfield (1869-1941).
- (5g). Flora Priscilla Porterfield, b. 1879.
- (5h). Clinton DeWitt Porterfield, farmer of Crawford County, m. Estella Shaner.

Issue:

- (6a). Gertrude Porterfield m. Gail Winans of Guys Mills.
- (6b). Harry Clinton Porterfield died in Joplin, Missouri.
- (6c). Eleanor Porterfield m. Verne Hunter of Vernon, Texas.
- (5b). William Franklin Porterfield educated at Edinburg College; m. Bessie Sharp. Home: Turlock, California.

Issue:

- (6a). William Grant of Berkeley. (6b). Madge, Mrs. Weldon of Atwater. (6c). Frances of Berkeley.
- (5c). Carrie Porterfield m. Charles Jones.
- (5d). Ulysses Grant Porterfield m. Eliza Quinn of Bradford.
- (5e). Effie Porterfield m. Mr. Atwell of Clifton Springs.
- (5f). John I. Porterfield m. Maud E. Batykeefer. Home: Pittsburgh.

Issue:

- (6a). Esther Cleo Porterfield m. Walter Kay of Glenshaw.
- (6b). John DeLose Porterfield m. Beartice Sampson; veteran of both World Wars. Home: Pittsburgh.

Issue:

- (7a). John DeLose, b. 1921. (7b). Jane, b. 1924. (7c). David S., b. 1925. (7d). Robert B., b. 1926. Home: Pittsburgh.
- (6c). Kenneth Frederick Porterfield of Pittsburgh.
- (5g). Flora Priscilla Porterfield m. Homer C. Gilger of Tulsa, Oklahoma.
- (4e). Priscilla Porterfield m. Alexander Frazier.
- (3i). George Mac Porterfield (1805-1887) m. Dorcas Sloan; Martha Hunter. Home: Porterfield.

Issue:

- (4a). Nancy Porterfield m. Mr. Wingard.
- (4b). Abigah Mac Porterfield (1832-1875).
- (4c). Lucy Porterfield m. Mr. Davidson.
- (4d). Dorcas Porterfield, not married.
- (4e). Hannah Porterfield m. Mr. Shields.
- (4f). Robert Weir Porterfield (1843-1896).
- (4g). James Porterfield (1845-1864) was a Union soldier, and died in Andersonville prison, October 23, 1864.
- (4b). Abigah Mac Porterfield, (1832-1875) m. Elizabeth Howe (1834-1909). Home: Venango County.

Issue:

- (5a). James Burrel Porterfield, b. June 15, 1865, m. Margaret Mae Varner. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

- (6a). Ruth Alma Porterfield, b. February 23, 1895, m. Joseph H. Contino, president of the National Transit Company. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

- (7a). Jane Contino, born in Oil City, Pennsylvania, was educated at the National University, and at Wellesley; m. James Ronald Crawford. Home: Athens, Tennessee.
- (6b). Alice Irene Porterfield, b. March 17, 1897, m. Louis Eckner Leitzie of Oil City, who is with the National Transit Company. Home: Oil City, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

- (7a). Ruth Ann Leitzie, now, 1943, a high school student; will enter Temple University soon.
- (6c). Ralph Edward Porterfield, b. April 10, 1899, m. Helen McKean. Home: Oil City. Issue:
 - (7a). James Burrell Porterfield. (7b). Norma Lou Porterfield. (7c). Margaret Mac Porterfield. (7d). Ralph Edward Porterfield.
- (6d). John Howe Porterfield, b. May 4, 1902, m. Florence Powell. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

- (7a). Jeremiah Porterfield. (7b). Richard Porterfield.
- (6e). Norma Estelle Porterfield, b. February 6, 1905, m.

Ambrose David Helier. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

(7a). Ambrose David Helier, b. in 1936. (7b). Patricia Helier, b. in 1941.

(5b). Orrin M. Porterfield, b. April 23, 1868, m. Minnie Kerns. Home: Oil City.

(5c). Edward G. Porterfield (1870-1890) deceased unmarried.

(5d). Lula A. Porterfield, b. May 30, 1872, m. William B. Long; has two daughters: Clara Elizabeth Long and Genevieve Long.

(4f). Robert Weir Porterfield (1843-1896), b. in Venango County, Pennsylvania, and died at Oil City, m. November 20, 1868, Mary Eleanor Marshall (1848-1910), who was born in Butler County, Pennsylvania. Home: Oil City.

Issue:

(5a). Minnie Etta Porterfield (1869-1900) was not married.

(5b). Halbert J. Porterfield (June 5, 1871-November 11, 1919).

(5c) Maud Estella Porterfield, b. in 1875. Home: Emlenton, Pennsylvania.

(5d). Milo Marshall Porterfield, who deceased in infancy.

(5e). Nellie Mabel Porterfield, who married Harry Heasley of Emlenton.

(5f). Robert Mead Porterfield of Hollywood, California.

(5g). Arthur Boyd Porterfield (1886-1920) deceased at Asheville, North Carolina, where he had gone in search of health.

“My brothers and sisters were born in Emlenton. My father was in the oil and gas business for years, and at the time of his death, was president of the Oil City Fuel Company. Brothers Halbert and Mead were also in that business. Boyd graduated from Princeton University with the class of 1907, but never entered business.”—Maud Estella Porterfield, 1942.

(5b). Halbert J. Porterfield m. Lucie Ramey, b. in Toledo,

Ohio, and died in Los Angeles, December 20, 1937. He deceased at Bakersfield, California. Home: Taft.

Issue:

(6a). Lucie Eleanor Porterfield, b. at Clarksburg, West Virginia, July 12, 1900, is not married. Home: Los Angeles.

(6b). Robert Ramey Porterfield, b. July 10, 1902 at Oil City, m. Alice Haley. They have one daughter: Alice Ramey Porterfield. Home: Midland, Texas.

(6c). Halberta J. Porterfield, b. in Terre Haute, Indiana, m. Howard Benjamin of Los Angeles. They have two children: Howard Marshall Benjamin, and Susan Diane Benjamin. Home: St. Louis, Missouri.

(5f). Robert Mead Porterfield, b. September 24, 1883, m. Georgette Nicholson; two sons were born to them: Robert Mead Porterfield, deceased, and Thomas Nicholson Porterfield, who married Virginia Swartout of Los Angeles.

Princeton Alumni Weekly, January 19, 1921:

"The Class recently learned with great regret of the death of Arthur Boyd Porterfield '07."

(2c). James Porterfield (1766 - 1837) m. 1794, Nancy Guthrie (1771-1862); was captain of the 5th Company of the Fourth Regiment after the Revolution; served as teamster in War of 1812; was a farmer; lived at Middlesex, now Cowansville. Issue:

(3a). John (1795-1862).

(3b). William (1797).

(3c). James (1798-1889).

(3d). Samuel (1800-1872).

(3e). Jane (1806-1877).

(3f). Sarah (1806-1877).

(3g). William Seth (1818-1843).

(3h). Nancy (1811).

(3i). Robert Guthrie (1814-1872).

(3j). David Clarence (1817-1886).

(3k). Elizabeth (1819-1881).

(3a). John Porterfield (1795-1862) m. Elizabeth Thompson (1811-1869); children born in Pennsylvania; moved to Illinois, 1850. Home: Mt. Erie.

(4a). William Henry (1830-1898). (4b). Nancy m. Mr. Allison. (4c). James Thompson (1835-1896). (4d). Sarah m. Mr. Wall. (4e). Elizabeth m. Mr. Holmes. (4f). Samuel A. deceased at Camp Butler, 1864. (4g). Maggie m. Mr. Johnson.

(4a). William Henry Porterfield (1830-1898) m., 1855, Elizabeth Wall (1836-1919); was farmer of five hundred acres, near Mt. Erie.

Issue:

(5a). Melvin Warren Porterfield (1856-1927) was in the drug business at Fairfield, and Silver City; was elected probate judge, and county commissioner; was engaged in turquoise mining; Carrie Porterfield, his widow, deceased, 1928, at Silver City.

Issue:

(6a). Ann Elizabeth, educated at Harvard, m. Wilbur Harding of Los Angeles.

(5b). William Clement Porterfield (1858-1943) m. Margaret Wilson (1863-1946); teacher, druggist at Fairfield, and Silver City; commissioned captain by Gov. Curry, progressed to Lieutenant Colonel, serving twenty years; traveled to all parts of the world. Home: Silver City.

Issue:

(6a). Wilson Clement Porterfield (1886-1928) educated at Stanford University; lawyer, investor, and traveler.

(6b). Melvin Horace Porterfield, b. December 16, 1888, m. Hazel Hopkins, 1915; is president of E. Cosgrove Incorporated. Home: Silver City.

Issue:

(7a). Melvin Hopkins Porterfield, b. May 13, 1916, served four years in U. S. Navy; is general manager of E. Cosgrove Incorporated; m. Dorothy Leding of State College, b. 1917. Home: Silver City.

(8a). Margaret Ann, b. March 27, 1943. (8b). Susan Leding, b. December 16, 1946.

(7b). Sarah Margaret Porterfield, b. 1924, m. August

8, 1945, John Robert Parker of Gates, North Carolina, b. 1921; served in World War II; is employed by E. Cosgrove Incorporated. Home: Silver City.

(5c). Laura Porterfield (1860-1940), merchant, Fairfield.

(5d). Lulu Porterfield (1863-1939), merchant, Fairfield.

(5e). Mary Porterfield (1865-1912) m. Dan Powell of Kansas City; issue, Ralph Porterfield, of Los Angeles; William Porterfield, officer in U. S. Army.

(5f). Joseph Wall Porterfield (1869-1934), wholesale druggist, of Sioux City; was captain in the Spanish American War, and also in the Phillipine campaign; Myrtle, his widow, survived him two years. Home: Sioux City, Iowa.

(4c). James Thompson Porterfield (1840-1896), farmer, m., 1870, Mary Ellen Price (1847-1927); served two years in the Union Army. Home: Mt. Erie.

Issue:

(5a). Frank Thompson Porterfield (1872-1893), farmer, m., 1891, Celia Anna Bleakley. Home: Mt. Erie.

Issue:

(6a). Oscar Frank Porterfield, b. 1892, m., 1911, Ona Mae Borah; was a shoe salesman. Home: West Hollywood.

Issue:

(7a). Frank Edward Porterfield, b. 1912, m., 1937, Janelle Durham; issue, Patsy Lee, b. July 22, 1939. Home: Evansville, Indiana.

(7b). Charles Aubrey Porterfield, b. 1914, m., 1941, Irene Schorsch.

(7c). Robert Eugene Porterfield, b. 1923, is with an electric company, Los Angeles.

(5b). Mary Bessie Porterfield, b. 1874, m., 1893, Robert Samuel McDowell, farmer. Home: Mt. Erie.

(5c). Kate Belle Porterfield (1877-1901).

(5d). William Marcus Porterfield, b. 1880, m., 1900, Lillian May Bleakley (1881-1905), farmer and stock raiser; issue, Blanch, b. 1901, Mary Lavinda (1903-1910). Home: Mt. Erie.

(5e). Lelia Grace Porterfield (1883-1940).

(5f). Laura Price Porterfield (1888-1919).

(3c). James Porterfield (1798-1889) m., 1819, Jane McClatchey (1800-1883); farmer; moved to Illinois just prior to the Civil War. Home: Mendota.

Issue:

(4a). Elizabeth C. Porterfield, b. 1820, m., 1847, John Walters.

(4b). James Colmery (1822-1910) m., 1848, Emily M. Kenworthy (1822-1903); farmer in Illinois and Kansas; removed to California, 1890. Home: Oakland. Issue:

(5a). Matilda Jane (1850-1938) m. Howard O. Spurgeon, who deceased, 1903; Edwin C. Applebaugh, who deceased, 1929. Home: Hayward. (5b). Sarah Emma (1852-1936) m. D. Leroy Snediker. (5c). George Kenworthy (1854-1931) m., 1879, Theresa Adaline Russell (1857-1936); was educated at the University of Illinois; moved to California, 1886. Home: Oakland.

Issue:

(6a). Ethel Winifred Porterfield, b. November 8, 1879, m. 1902, in Oakland, William Michael Zimmerman of Lima, Ohio.

(7a). Catherine Wilma, b. October 23, 1905. (7b). Lois Winifred (February 18, 1906-March 26, 1910). (7c). Betty Eleanor, b. October 5, 1912. (7d). Jane Esther, b. October 5, 1912. (7e). Marjorie Ann, b. October 2, 1915. (7f). Marilyn Emily (December 24, 1918-December 26, 1918).

(6b). Rowena Marie Porterfield, b. 1882, m. in 1903, Bernard McCoy of Oakland; issue, Carol Marion, b. 1905.

(6c). Juanita Vera Porterfield (1883-1920).

(6d). Esther Grace Porterfield, b. 1886, m., 1920, Grant Swickard of Oakland.

(6e). George Russell Porterfield (1890-1927) m., 1912, Della Leona Jones; issue, (7a). George Russell, b. 1913, m. Jacqueline MacIntosh; issue, Russell Mack, b. 1937. (7b). Richard Lee, b. 1916, m. Katherine Julia Swaney; issue, Richard Lee, b. 1937; Katherine Julia, b. 1940; Della Marie, b. 1944. (7c). Claire Adelaide, b. 1918, m. Clair Carl

Lamb, 938. (7d). Annabel, b. 1924, m. Jack Albert Long. (5d). Charles Wallace Porterfield, b. 1858, m., 1885, Katherine Zantgraff, issue, Hazel, Ruby, Wallace Charles, Elvera.

(5e). Arthur Colmery Porterfield, b. 1863.

(4c). Charles Wallace Porterfield (1824-1901) m., 1848, Mary Crawford (1823-1918; lumberman in Pennsylvania; moved to Fowler, Kansas, with his son; issue, Jane Ann (1848-1851); Frances Isabell (1850-1898); Margaret Evaline (1852-1929); Ada (1857-1859); Merritt (1863-1867).

(5e). John Alexander Porterfield, b. June 11, 1861, m. Anna Catherine Bowen of Meade, Kansas, teacher; storekeeper, teacher, county superintendent of schools, realtor, farmer; moved from Pennsylvania to Kansas and thence to California, locating at Lodi.

Issue:

(6a). Mary Bernice, b. 1896, m. Charles S. Stewart, 1924; issue, Robert, b. 1928.

(6b). Waldo Bowen (1897-1937) m. Laila Nylander, 1928.

(6c). Eva Maud, b. 1901, m. Alfred M. Humphreys; issue, John, b. 1935.

(6d). Charles Kenneth, b. 1903, m., 1930, Ensie Koskella; issue, Neil, b. 1936.

(6e). John Crawford, b. 1905, m., 1937, Donna Blake; issue, Reynold.

(6f). Arthur Vernon, b. 1907, m., 1929, Edith Mentz; 1937, Violet Filler.

(4d). Robert Porterfield (1827-1905) m., 1852, Mary Jane Dickey (1826-1894), lumberman, blacksmith, farmer; moved from Pennsylvania to Illinois. Home: Mendota.

Issue:

(5a). Sarah Jane (1853-1879) educated at Mendota Academy; m., 1876, Andrew Jackson Tower; issue, Mary Jane, b. 1879. Home: Mendota.

(5b). James Dickey Porterfield (1856-1933) became a successful farmer and cattle dealer of Goldfield, Iowa.

(5c). Mary Emily Porterfield (1859-1933) m. July 15, 1884,

Arthur Marquis Bridge (1860-1894), farmer, banker, of Wright County, Iowa; Presbyterian; interred at Goldfield.

Issue:

(6a). Allis Irene Bridge, b. October 27, 1889, educated at Grinnell College; m. November 27, 1924, Frank Weir Stevenson of Goldfield, who possesses extensive farm lands. Home: Goldfield. Issue:

(7a). Allis Weir, b. June 20, 1927; (7b). James Bridge, b. May 14, 1929.

(6b). Dan Wallace Bridge (1891-1908), interred at Goldfield.

(5d). Robert Edgar Porterfield (1862-1940) m., 1897, Ruth Anna Barton of Adelphi, Ohio, teacher, graduate of Ohio University; lawyer, banker, business man; educated at Princeton, and Columbia, in law, 1889; located in Spokane, Washington.

Issue:

(6a). Robert Barton Porterfield, b. 1898, has an A. B. from Whitman, 1920; L. L. B. from Harvard, 1923; served in World War I; is a lawyer in Seattle, since 1923; was with a New York law firm, 1922, 1923. Home: Seattle, Washington.

(6b). Howard James Porterfield, b. March 11, 1905 in Spokane, Washington; was educated in Spokane, and at Whitman College; was engaged in the insurance business for six years at Walla Walla, and since has continued same in Spokane, was also interested in the Porterfield Mortgage Company, with his father. On June 16, 1929, he married Kathleen Kelly of Walla Walla, who received her education at Whitman College. Home: Spokane.

(5e). Marshall Porterfield (1865-1866), interred at Mendota.

(4e). John Guthrie Porterfield (1829-1913) m. Fanny Crawford (1832-1917); moved to Wisconsin to a farm above Oconto Falls; interred in Evergreen cemetery, Oconto.

Issue:

- (5a). Jennie Lind m. James Johnson, farmer, Oconto.
(5b). Rose m. August Joseph Cecil of Bowling Green, Kentucky.
(5c). John Wright (1864-1921) m. Martha Matravers of Oconto; issue, Edith, b. 1894; Charles Matravers, b. 1896, m., 1921, Bessie Higginbotham, issue, Charles Robert, b. 1922; Russell Earl, b. 1925; Glenn, b. 1928. Home: Oconto.
(6c). John Allen, b. 1898, m. Isabel Harmon; issue, John Allen, b. 1922. Home: Oconto.
(6d). Earl Ellis (1900-1912).
(6e). Mildred Bernice, b. 1905, was teacher at Oshkosh, and in Bellingham, Washington, 1939.
(6e). Marion Arlene, b. 1912, m. Adrian LeMay of Oconto; issue, Barbara Jean, b. 1934; Shirley Ann, b. 1939.
(5d). Mary Emma Porterfield m. Mr. Vay.
(5e). Loretta Belle Porterfield m. Mr. Roberts.
(5f). James Allen Porterfield, b. 1870, m. Elizabeth Dodds.
(5g). Robert Lee Porterfield, b. 1872, m. Jennie Gordon of Oconto.
(4f). Samuel Porterfield, b. 1832, m. 1853, Mary E. Brown; killed in a house raising, Paxton, Illinois.
(4g). Nancy Porterfield, b. 1834, m., 1854, Andrew R. Morrow.
(4h). Jeremiah McClatchey (1837-1872) m., 1860, Clarinda Luellen (1839-1930); farmer, store keeper, soldier in the Union Army. Home: Minburn, Iowa.

Issue:

- (5a). John Albert (1862-1936). (5b). William Wallace (1865-1930). (5c). Lillian McClatchey (1870-1944), teacher many years; educated at Dexter Normal, and at Iowa State College; spent from 1920 to 1930 with her mother at Minburn; moved to California. Home: Long Beach.
(3d). Samuel Porterfield (1800-1872), farmer, m. 1825, Nancy Davis (1805-1850); Margaret S. Carson (1806-1890); interred in Mt. Hope cemetery, Sidney, Illinois.

Issue:

(4a). James Beattie Porterfield (1826-1891) m., 1848, Elvira Henrietta Blaine, who deceased, 1896; moved to Illinois, 1855; purchased land near Sidney; interred Mt. Hope cemetery.

Issue:

(5a). Millard Fillmore Porterfield (1849-1932) m., 1885, Isabelle Julia Cole; educated at the University of Illinois; was an important banker, and landowner; was a Mason, and Presbyterian; interred in Woodlawn cemetery, Urbana.

Issue:

(6a). Nathaniel Raymond Porterfield, engineer, contractor, b. 1885, m., 1925, Ada Davis of Youngstown; was educated at the University of Illinois. Home: Youngstown, Ohio.

(6b). Nellie Mildred Porterfield, b. 1888, m. Walter W. Kerch, who deceased, 1933; educated at the University of Illinois; Presbyterian; issue, Barbara Louise, b. 1912; Richard Walter, b. 1915, both educated at the University of Illinois. Home: Granite City.

(6c). Willard Blaine Porterfield, banker, b. 1892, m., 1923, Henrietta Louise Winkler of Saginaw; was educated at the University of Illinois; was 2nd Lt., C. A. U. S. Army, 1918-1919; is president of the National Bank of Monticello; is a Mason, Elk, Presbyterian. Home: Monticello.

Issue:

(7a). Helen Elizabeth, b. 1927, is attending the University of Illinois, 1946.

(7b). John William, b. 1928, is attending Swarthmore College, 1946.

(7c). Mary Kathrin, b. 1931, is high school student, 1946.

(5b). Mary Blaine Porterfield (1850-1927).

(5c). Elijah Neulon Porterfield, b. 1851, is living in San Diego, 1947; educated at the University of Illinois; civil engineer; m., 1889, Avis Scott.

(5d)). Samuel Porterfield (1854-1925), grain dealer, educated at the University of Illinois.

(5e). John Curtis Porterfield (1855-1907).

(5f). Loomis Wilson Porterfield (1857-1903), farmer, grain dealer, m. Cora Walker. Home: Champaign.

(5g). Carrie Florence Porterfield, b. 1859, m., 1886), Charles James Freeman (1856-1919), hardware merchant; was educated at the University of Illinois. Home: Urbana.

Issue:

(6a). Hubert Freeman, who deceased in infancy.

(6b). Paul Woody Freeman, hardware merchant, farmer, b. 1889, educated at the University of Illinois.

(6c). Marie Elvira Freeman, b. 1891, m., 1919, William Gay Palmer, lawyer; was educated at Milliken University, University of Illinois; of the University staff, 1915-17; of the faculty of the Ohio State University, 1917-19. Home: Urbana.

Issue:

(7a). Jane Gay, b. December 10, 1928.

(5h). Robert Hunter Porterfield (1861-1880).

(5i). Nancy Porterfield, who deceased in infancy.

(5j). Guy Porterfield (1866).

(5k). Nettie Moore Porterfield (1868-1936) m., 1894, John A. Largent, lawyer, of Great Falls, Montana; moved to California, 1901, and opened law office in San Francisco; was the author of many of the criminal laws of Montana.

Issue:

(6a). Mary Elizabeth Largent, b. 1898, Great Falls, educated at Stanford University; is an interior decorator; m., 1928, Robert Louis Brandt of Burlingame, a chemical engineer; is writer, and lecturer. Home: New York.

(6b). Rolland Emmett Largent of Solana Beach.

(5m). James Albert Porterfield (1871-1938) m., 1913, Lora Emmogene Townsley; was a landowner, and grain dealer. Home: Champaign.

Issue:

(6a). Helen Marie Porterfield, educated at the University of Illinois, m. 1933, Howard White. Home: Champaign.

Issue:

(7a). Dorothy Jill White, b. April 2, 1937.

(4b). Robert Orr Porterfield (1828-1908), farmer, m. 1862, Elizabeth Heffelfinger France. Home: Sidney.

Issue:

(5a). Chambers Rollin Porterfield, b. 1867, m. 1898, Elizabeth Shea. Home: Washington, D. C.

(5b). Lilly May Porterfield, b. 1869, m., 1892, Albert R. Cretors of Decatur.

(5d). Kezie Gertrude Porterfield, b. 1873, not married.

(5e). Robert Roy Porterfield, b. 1874, m., 1905, Nancy Truax; Dorothy Richardson, 1933. Home: Chicago.

(5f). Jessie Bell Porterfield, b. 1876.

(4c). Chambers A. Porterfield (1829-1867) m., 1867, Sarah Margaret Hunter (1840-1915) of LeRoy.

(4d). John Wesley Porterfield (1831-1857) joined, in 1852, the gold rush exodus to California, where death overtook him.

(4c). Samuel Davis Porterfield (1835-1922) farmer, m., 1859 Jane K. Maxwell (1836-1914) of Worthington; moved to Champaign, Montgomery, and Christian Counties. Home: Chatsworth.

Issue:

(5a). Frank Howard Porterfield (1860-1861).

(5b). Minnie Elvira Porterfield (1862-1938) m., 1882, Edward Pierce Bandy of Chatsworth; issue, Grace Oral, b. 1885, m., 1904, Thomas Rose Gerhart of Lawrence, Kansas; issue, Rose Edward (1909-1909); Thomas Raymond, b. 1918, of Lawrence; Senia Faye (1887-1925); Donald Dean, b. 1893, m., 1924, Virginia Miller of Chicago; Merle Edward (1900-1923). Home: Chatsworth.

(5c). Madge Effie Porterfield (1868-1938), teacher. Home: Chatsworth.

(5d). Sheldon James Porterfield, b. at Urbana, Illinois, June 28, 1872, m. September 15, 1894, Nellie Gay Hurst (November 21, 1875-April 26, 1935); has been in the printing business many years, and is publishing the Chatsworth Plaindealer. In reading that interesting newspaper, it has

been disclosed that neighboring editors have accused him of being a Republican, and no denial from him has been seen. Think of that! Home: Chatsworth, Illinois.

Issue:

(6a). Kenneth Rex Porterfield, b. at Cabery, Illinois, June 18, 1899, is in business with his father; m. May 15, 1925, Fern Ethel Felt of Chatsworth, was educated at Chatsworth, and was assistant cashier of the Citizens Bank, 1920-1926; are Methodists, and are members of the order of Eastern Star. Home: Chatsworth, Illinois.

Issue:

(7a). Jean Elizabeth Porterfield, b. at Chatsworth, August 9, 1928, is a graduate of the Chatsworth high school, and has entered DePauw University, 1946; plays clarinet, is taking pipe organ, and home economics. Home: Chatsworth, Illinois.

(5e). Harry Tilford Porterfield (December 9, 1874-July 7, 1875) was interred at Sidney, Illinois.

(5f). Kenneth Roth Porterfield (October 28, 1878-December 10, 1878) was interred at Sidney, Illinois.

(4f). William Wilson Porterfield (February 22, 1838-August 30, 1865), b. in Armstrong County, Pennsylvania, and died in Champaign County, Pennsylvania, had served in the Union Army as private, Company I, 10th Illinois Cavalry; was not married.

(4g). Benjamin Franklin Porterfield (1840-1905), lumberman, m., 1870, Sarah Margaret, widow of his brother Chambers. Home: Pulaski, Illinois.

Issue:

(5a). John Franklin Porterfield (1871-1944), a superintendent of the Illinois Central, m., 1892, Cora Belle Stuart of Pulaski. Home: Chicago.

Issue:

(6a). Robert Rowley Porterfield (1893-1935) m. Virginia Vorhees of New Orleans; was educated at Tulane University. Home: Beloit, Wisconsin.

(7a). Jeanne Cottingham Porterfield, b. 1923, was a senior in the Knox School for Girls, 1940; entered the University of Chicago, 1944. Home: Chicago.

(5b). Albert Sidney Porterfield (1875-1875).

(5c). Robert Hunter Porterfield (1874-1937) m. Katie Lackey of Pulaski.

Issue:

(6a). John Albert Porterfield, b. 1909, m. Alice Compton. Home: Chicago.

Issue:

(7a). Robert Porterfield (1930-1937). (7b). Grace, b. 1933. (7c). Mary, b. 1934.

(5d). Margaret Porterfield (1876-1876).

(5e). Marie Pearl Porterfield, b. in Pulaski, 1881, was educated by her mother, high school at La Salle, Southern Illinois Normal, University of Chicago; is an art teacher, and was teaching in Chicago in 1940. Home: Chicago.

(4h). Henry Harrison Porterfield (1841-1892).

(4i). Mary Anne Porterfield (1846-1846).

(4j). William Henderson Porterfield (1847-1847).

(4k). Albert Gallatin Porterfield (1848-1930) m., 1872, Eliza Jane Tucker (1845-1923); was a farmer. Home: Urbana.

Issue:

(5a). William Wesley Porterfield (1873-1921) m. Anna Kelly Norman (1872-1908); 1914, Ethel Bessie Cunningham of Decatur; issue, (6a). Garnet (1902-1903). (6b). Harold (1906).

(5b). Samuel Howard Porterfield (1874-1942) m., 1897, Emma Mohr; Nancy Jane Kenley, 1900; was a grain dealer, and an extensive farmer. Home: Allerton.

Issue:

(6a). Hazel Ethel Porterfield, b. 1898, m., 1920, Dr. Clyde K. Conrad; issue, James Gordon, b. 1926; John Terry, b. 1928; Nancy Ann, b. 1930. Home: Chappaqua, New York.

(6b). Francis Albert Porterfield, b. 1901, m. Gladys Williams; issue, Conrad Ray, b. 1927.

(6c). Esther Elizabeth Porterfield, b. 1902, m., 1926, Leon H. Bender, farmer, of Allerton; issue, Helen Joan, Donald Leon, Sue Elizabeth, Allen, Faye, Robert Howard. Home: Allerton.

(6d). Faye Lucille Porterfield, b. 1904, m., 1926, W. S. Tharp of Allerton.

(5d). Arthur Tucker Porterfield, b. 1886, m., 1911, Nellie Wilson; architectural engineer, farmer, grain dealer. Home: Murdock.

Issue:

(6a). Lloyd Lawrence Porterfield, b. 1914, was doing newspaper work. Home: Effingham.

(6b). Ruth Eileen Porterfield, b. 1930, is radio station hostess. Home: Murdock.

(3g). William Seth Porterfield (1808-1843), farmer, m. Lena Parker (1810-1880); moved from Pennsylvania to Illionis, 1850. Home: Mt. Erie.

Issue:

(4a). Jane Porterfield m. George Anderson of Mt. Erie.

(4b). James Clarence Porterfield (1837-1862), farmer, soldier, killed at Shiloh.

(4c). Rachel Porterfield, died young.

(4d). Martha Porterfield, died young.

(4e). William Parker Porterfield (1843-1911), farmer, carpenter, constable, m. 1865, Martha Berg (1844-1919). Home: Mt. Erie.

Issue:

(5a). Elizabeth Jane Porterfield (1866-1933) m. Sherman Stacer.

(5b). Alonzo David Porterfield (1868-1931), carpenter, m. Mary Levi. Home: St. Loius. Issue:

Della Mae, Vern Alonzo, Virgil Adam, Ina, William Jennings, Lorraine, Nellie, Leah. All of St. Louis.

(5c). William James Porterfield (1870-1874).

(5d). Ira Israel Porterfield (1872-1907) m. Effie Har-

(5e). Ida Susannah Porterfield m. John Moats.

- (5f). Minnie Lena m. Wilbur F. Merrick of Geff.
- (5g). Ezra George Porterfield (1879-1879).
- (5h). Hubert Seth Porterfield (1882-1932) m. Vada Hopper; issue, Eugene, Bernadine, Jewell. Home: Salem.
- (5i). Rachel Martha Porterfield m. Edward Keiger.
- (5j). Lillian Elta Porterfield m. Herman Wheat of Salem.
- (3i). Robert Guthrie Porterfield (1814-1872), farmer, m., 1837, Hannah Campbell (1815-1875). Home: Sidney.

Issue:

- (4a). Nancy Jane Porterfield (1838-1865).
- (4b). Lemuel Campbell Porterfield (1839-1908), farmer, carpenter, lumberman, m., 1872, Mary Ann Toy (1841-1928); did hold many offices under the county government. Home: Sidney.

Issue:

- (5a). Anna Belle Porterfield, b. 1873, m. John L. Lafenhagen (1873-1933) of Canal Winchester, Ohio.

Issue:

- (6a). Mary Theresa Lafenhagen, b. 1896, m. 1920, Vernon Roscoe Penny (1890-1920); 1933, Joseph Howard Shirley. Home: Philo.
- (6b). Charles Lloyd Lafenhagen, farmer, b. 1897, m., 1920, Nellie May Williams; issue Leo Francis, b. 1922; Grace Eileen, b. 1927; Glen Harold, b. 1928. Home: Philo.
- (6c). Louis Lemuel Lafenhagen, b. 1900, m., 1921, Nellie Clare Trees; issue, Nellie Wanda, b. 1922; Louis Lloyd, b. 1924; Betty Maxine, b. 1926; John Lee, b. 1928.
- (6d). Nellie Grace Lafenhagen, b. 1902, m., 1925, Carl Clayton Clark, farmer, of Neoga, Illinois; issue, Wilma Jean, b. 1927; Wayne Eugene, b. 1928; Carl William, b. 1931.
- (6e). Varetta Velma Lafenhagen, b. 1906, m., 1926, Clarence Arthur Plotner, farmer, of Tolono, Illinois; issue, Arthur Francis, b. 1927; Paul Eugene, b. 1929; Marilyn Arita, b. 1934; Charles Dwayne, b. 1939.
- (6f). Juanita Eva Lafenhagen, b. 1907, m. 1932, Harlin

A. Bickers of Champaign; issue, James Eldon, b. 1936; Janet Ann, b. 1940.

(5b). Katy May Porterfield, b. 1874, m., 1896, Eli P. Grove (1872-1939), farmer, of Philo, Illinois.

Issue:

(6a). Harold Grove (1898-1898).

(6b). Vera Amanda Grove, b. 1902, m., 1928, Ivan Floyd Hinnens of Philo; issue, Donald Ivan, b. 1931; Mary Kathryn, b. 1933.

(6c). Lyle B. Grove, b. 1908, m., 1930, Gladys Licht of Philo; issue, Robert Wayne, b. 1932; Lyle Bernard, b. 1933; William E., b. 1940.

(5c). Laura Alice Porterfield, b. 1878, m., 1902, Elijah J. Anders of Canal Winchester, Ohio; issue, Mildred (1905-1924); Clifford Burt m. 1933, Vivian Irene Hudson of Sidney; issue, Anita Kay.

(5d). Lulu Myrtle Porterfield, b. 1880, m., 1905, William O. Krumm of Sidney.

(5e). Lemuel Burt Porterfield, b. 1881, m., 1911, Nellie M. Burr of Philo.

(5f). Nora Edith Porterfield, b. 1883, m., 1904, Carl Frederick Odebrecht (1877-1927) of Philo; issue, Walter Edward (1907-1909); Lyman Charles (1910-1911); Helen Kathryn, b. 1912, m., 1931, Wilbert Clarence Plotner of Philo; issue, Joan Marie, b. 1934; Judith Helen, b. 1938; Melba Frances, b. 1913, m., 1933, Frederick Buddie; issue, Susanne, b. 1940; Mary Agnes, b. 1917.

(5g). Cora Ellen Porterfield, b. 1883.

(4c). Sarah Ann Porterfield (1841-1868).

(4d). Samuel Adams Porterfield (1843-1914), farmer, m., 1871, Sarah E. Williams (1871-1880). Home: Homer.

Issue:

(5a). Eddie Warren Porterfield (1871-1873).

(5c). Nellie B. Porterfield (1875-1887).

(5d). Unnamed infant (1879).

(5b). Robert Zimrie Porterfield, b. 1873, m., 1897, Anna May Bantz. Home. Sidney.

Issue:

(6a). Irene Porterfield, b. 1900, m., 1920, Ray Edwin Erb; issue, Wanda Irene.

(4e). Melinda Porterfield (1845-1876) m., 1860, George Wilson (1841-1920); issue, Anna, b. 1871, m., 1892, Carl Fieldbinder (1869-1904).

(4f). Robert Milton Porterfield (1847-1937), hardware merchant, farmer, m. 1876, Maggie V. Hunter. Home: Sidney.

Issue:

(5a). Ira Bright Porterfield, b. 1877, m., 1902, Emma N. Chrispin, b. 1882 in Clark County, Missouri; was in the oil business until 1930; since, has had a hotel in Eugene, Oregon.

Issue:

(6a). Clifton Crispin Porterfield (1903-1944) m., 1930, Dorothy Slaggett; issue, Sarah Joanne, b. 1931. Home: West Whittier, California.

(6b). Dale Vernon Porterfield, b. 1906, m. 1929, Etta Lewis; issue, Robert Dale, b. 1929; Richard Allen, b. 1935. Home: Bellflower.

(6c). June Rose Porterfield (1916-1939) m., 1936, Charles C. Turner; issue, Tamyra Kay, b. 1939. Home: Eugene, Oregon.

(5b). Charles Clark Porterfield (1880-1911).

(5c). Frank Milton Porterfield, b. 1882, m. Vivian Brown. Home: Eugene.

(5d). Zula Vivian Porterfield (1885-1932) m. C. Glenn Hall of Westfield; issue, Margaret Rachel, Zula Grace, Joseph V., Lowell Glenn.

(5e). Stella Emma Porterfield (1887-1926) m. Perry Whitson.

(5f). James Fayette Porterfield (1889-1890).

(5g). Paul Russell Porterfield (June 5, 1891-August 18, 1933), oil driller, m. Nellie Malicote, December 31, 1912; was interred at Oilton, Oklahoma.

Issue:

(6a). Juanita Marie Porterfield, b. November 2, 1913, m. L. Floyd Lenover, January 21, 1933 in Decatur, Illinois. Issue: Patricia Ann, b. February 5, 1933; Nancy Kay, b. March 17, 1935; Floyd William, b. October 4, 1939.

(6b). Lillian Carrie Porterfield, b. September 30, 1915, m. Lyman Osterloh of Decatur, Illinois. No issue.

(6c). Floyd Robert Porterfield, b. November 3, 1917, m. Ola Cox, July 14, 1943; has served in the U. S. Navy twelve years; was awarded the Silver Star, Bronze Star, Navy and Marine Corps medal, and the Submarine Combat Insignia with thirteen battle stars. Lieutenant Porterfield lives in San Diego.

(5h). Eunice Elvirah Porterfield, b. 1893, m. Mr. Holliday of Springfield, Illinois.

(3j). David Clarence Porterfield (1817-1886), farmer, m., 1845, Susannah Vensel (1822-1895). Home: Armstrong County, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

(4a). Joseph Porterfield, died in infancy.

(4b). James Jefferson Porterfield (1848-1927), farmer, m. 1870, Mary Jane Vensel (1851-1924). Home: Adams.

Issue:

(5a). Minnie Alice (1871-1909) m. John Harmon.

(5b). Sarah Ann (1873) m. Lorenzo Morrow.

(5c). Charles Findley (1875), farmer.

(5d). Carrie (1876-1880).

(5e). Della (1878) m. Charles Brodhead.

(5f). William (1880), merchant, m. Blanche Lockard. Home: Butler.

Issue:

(6a). Clara Lucille Porterfield, b. 1910, m., 1928, Roy R. Walker; issue, Rex Leroy; Richard Orrie. Home: Akron.

(6b). Velma Marie Porterfield, b. 1912, m. 1936, Archie John Bain; issue, Jeanie Bruce; Joyce Ardith. Home: Akron.

(6c). Twila Lorene Porterfield, b. 1916, is a missionary to Alaska; is with Mr. and Mrs. Vertin, Douglas.

(6d). Orville Lockard Porterfield, b. 1919, m., 1939, Sara Murphy, issue, James David, b. 1942. Home: Butler.

(5g). Mellie (1883) m. Richard Welch.

(5h). Harry (1885) of Ford City.

(5i). Carrie (1885) m. Jerome Black.

(5j). Effie (1888-1939) m. Jesse Shearer.

(5k). John Vensel (1891) of Tarentum.

(5l). Clifford Clyde of Butler.

(4c). Annie Porterfield, died in infancy.

(4d). John Porterfield (1852-1920), farmer, m. Etta Seybert (1860-1931). Home: Kaylor. Issue:

Frank, deceased unmarried; Clarence, deceased unmarried; Ralph of Garretts Run; Jay, of Garretts Run; William (1856-1880); Jane m. William Hepler of Kaylor.

(2g). Robert Porterfield (1779), farmer, b. in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, and d. in Montgomery County, Illinois; had lived in Pickaway County, Ohio, and had children born there; moved to Rush County, Indiana, and after 1830, to Montgomery County, Illinois, locating near Honey Bend; served as a private in Captain Gill's Company, April 16, 1812 to April 17, 1816. Of Robert Porterfield's seven children, John Lee is the only one so far identified.

Issue:

(3a). (3d). (3e). (3f). Not disclosed.

(3b). John Lee Porterfield (1817-1879), farmer, preacher, b. in Pickaway County; m. Mary Emily Lewis; had been married before. Home: Honey Bend, Illinois; issue, (4a). Robert (1849); (4b). August (1852). (4c). Phoebe m. Mr. Moore. (4d). Mary Jessie m. Mr. Ballard. (4e). William Isaac (1864-1936) m. Minnie Westbrook; Mayme Estelle Gwynn; Freda Lee. Home: Litchfield. Issue:

(5a). Lula May m. Louis Donohoo. (5b). John Stephen (1902-1906). (5r). Myrtle Rose m. Joseph Desort. (5d). Adeth m. William Fritz. (5e). Roy Clinton, b. 1918, m. 1941, Ann O'Donnell; served in World War II.; issue, James Dale, b. 1942. (5f). Owen Wilfred, b. 1922, served in

World War II.; (4f). Polly Ann m. Peter Rowe. (4g). Martha Marinda m. George Lowe. (4h). John died in infancy. (4i). Joseph died in infancy. (4j). Simeon (1872-1904). (4k). Elizabeth m. Mr. McClure.

(2h). John Porterfield (1782-1854), farmer, m. January 18, 1804, Elizabeth Buster of Pulaski County, Kentucky; had surveyed 247 acres of land, 1810; 36 acres, 1817; 30 acres 1830. This land was disposed of in 1850, the family moving away.

(3a). Milton Stephen Porterfield (1818-1881), farmer, m.
Issue:

1837, Eliza Ann Collier (1819-1868); removed to Paducah, after 1850; later, to Missouri; thence, to Jackson County, Kansas. Home: Holton.

Issue:

(4a). Jefferson Green Porterfield (1838-1920), farmer, m., 1867, Mary Ann Russell, who deceased June 29, 1911. Home: Holton.

Issue:

(5a). Robert Porterfield, farmer, m. Edith Gatewood; of their sons, Gordon G. and Jay G. were students at Iowa State College, 1941, and with the U. S. Army, 1943; of other issue, Hugh, Gray, Marion, Richard, and Leoti have appeared. Home: Alexander, Iowa.

(5c). Frank Porterfield, farmer, Holton.

(5d). William Charles Porterfield, b. 1876, m. Mabel May Cleland; is a realtor. Home: Topeka.

Issue:

(6a). Dorothy May Porterfield, b. 1912, graduated from Washburn College, 1933; is secretary for Washburn College. Home: Topeka.

(6b.) Mary Ann Porterfield, b. 1918, has an A. B. from Washburn; an M. A. from Columbia, 1945; dramatic arts, and speech teacher; won first place in the National Forensic Tournament, 1935, with 'Mary Stuart'; m., 1939, John Irving Vandaveer (1916-1943), a graduate of Washburn; m., 1945, Thomas William Rodes of Albemarle County,

Virginia, a descendant of Sir Francis Rodes: Residence: Oak Ridge, Tennessee, 1947.

(6c). William Charles Porterfield, b. 1922, was a lieutenant in the U. S. Army, 1943. Home: Topeka.

(5e). Charles William Porterfield, b. 1876, m., 1903, Lily Mabel Lueck of Netawake; educated at Campbell College, and Williams College; has been a banker, funeral director, has held many offices of the National Funeral Directors Association; was elected to its presidency, 1938, at New York; served in the Kansas legislature; Methodist. Home: Holton.

(5f). Gaius Riley, farmer, of Holton.

(5g). Virginia Mary Porterfield (1880-1937) m., 1920, Rev. C. C. Conn of Scandia; was educated at the University of Chicago; was a distinguished teacher.

(5h). Flossie Porterfield, b. 1881, m., 1904, George Robert Linville (1873-1945).

Issue:

(6a). Wilma m. S. A. Markley of Denver. (6b). Helen m. George Z. Bledsoe of Washington. D. C. (6c). Mary Jane of San Diego. (6d). George Robert served in World War II. Home: Casper, Wyoming.

(5i). Burt Russell Porterfield, b. 1884, was educated at Campbell College, and the University of Kansas; m. Rose Davis of Deaver, Wyoming; issue, Burt Russell of Holton.

(5j). Grace Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1915, Ernest Walter Mitchell (1892-1931); educated at Campbell, and Kansas State Colleges; was a high school teacher, and music supervisor. Home: Orchard, Colorado; issue, Mona Jeanne, b. 1925, student Greeley State College; Rosemary Elizabeth, b. 1926, student.

(4b). Thomas Hart Benton Porterfield (1839-1876), farmer, soldier, m., 1866, Martha Mary Fry; issue, Frank, William, Burt Hollingsworth. Home: Holton.

(4c). Franklin Porterfield (1842-1872).

(4d). Josephine Porterfield (1844-1847).

(4e). Marion Porterfield (1846-1872).

(4f). Winfield Porterfield (1848-1848).

(4g). Martha Elizabeth Porterfield (1849-1920) m. Benjamin Franklin Strickland; issue, Alma, George, Eva. Home: Holton.

(4h). Eliza Jane Porterfield (1851-1933) m. Lawrence Alexander Little (1851-1934); issue, Lyda Alberta, b. 1873; Clarence Austin (1875-1895); Mervin Leigh, b. 1876; Lena b. 1878; Edith Belphine (1882-1895); Hervey Scott, b. 1885; Austia Hortense, b. 1891. Home: Holton.

(4i). John William Porterfield (1854-1926) m., 1883, Mary Irene Dexter (1856-1913). Home: Carson City, Nevada.

Issue:

(5a). Henry Porterfield (1884-1918) of Carson City.

(5b). Lou Vada Porterfield (1889-1922) m. Frank Lewis of Carson City.

(5c). Lillian Porterfield, b. 1891, m. Edgar W. Parrett; was educated for the Indian Field Service at Carson, Nevada, and at Carlisle, Pennsylvania. Home: Shiprock, New Mexico.

Issue:

(6a). Mildred Parret m. John H. Leonard.

(5d). Verna Porterfield, b. 1896, m. P. J. Grand; was educated for the Indian Field Service at Carson, and at Sherman Institute, Riverside, California. Home: Palm Springs, California.

(4j). Milton Stephen Porterfield (1857-1924), farmer, m. Martha Ann McAllister; issue, Scott, Paul. Home: Holton.

(4k). George Robert Porterfield (1859-1930), farmer, m., 1883, Eva E. Ash. Home: Holton.

(5a). Herbert Ross Porterfield (1884-1886).

(5b). Roy Albert Porterfield, b. 1887, m., 1916, Anna Savage of Kansas City, Missouri, educated at the University of Kansas; is employed by the Interstate Commerce Commission; was educated at the University of Kansas, and the George Washington University. Home: Chevy Chase, Maryland.

(5c). Leslie Miton Porterfield (1890-1892).

(5d). Austin Lee Porterfield, b. 1892, m., 1928, Mildred Miller. Home: Holton.

(5e). Lois Myrtle Porterfield, b. 1895, m., 1926, David Lingle; was educated at the University of Kansas. Home: Holton.

(5f). Raymond Porterfield, b. 1898, m., 1926, Martha Yarroll; issue, Sharlyn Rose, Jimmie. Home: Holton.

(5g). Ruth Porterfield, b. 1898. Home: Holton.

CHESTER COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

CHAPTER 10

(1h). William Porterfield (1712-1789) m., 1734, Martha Alexander (1715-1789) of Chester County, Pennsylvania; apparently she came to Pennsylvania with her parents at the age of three years, and he before becoming of age, both were born in County Donegal, Ireland, of purely Scottish parentage. It is of record and unmistakable circumstances that they removed from Chester County to Frederick County, Virginia, 1741, and located near Fort Neally, at the time, on the Opequon River, where he engaged in tilling the soil when unmolested by the Indians. After a few years, the Revolution came up, and service was required of all men from eighteen to fifty-three years of age or pay fines. No record has been found of any fines assessed against any Porterfield for failure to muster for that service, although careful search has been made for that purpose, but several members of the family enlisted and saw service who were either below or above the age set by the military. Neither has there been found at Washington, Richmond, or Martinsburg, any record of him or of his sons, William, George, Matthew, Alexander, John, or James in the Continental Army or Virginia Militia. The absence of record does not establish the fact that no service was performed.

Apparently, it seems solely traditional that both he and all his sons served in the Revolution with the Virginia

Militia, and that he and his son William were together at the battle of White Plains, October 28, 1776, yet there are those who have been admitted to the Society of the D. A. R. on that presumptive service. These two were members of the Tuscarora Presbyterian church, and both, as such in 1776, signed petitions from that church to the Virginia Legislature, praying for relief from certain civil and religious restraints. Doubtless all members of his family were of that church in those years. And later, William, George and Alexander were influential in the Falling Waters church, as have been other Porterfields through the years.

Likely, the Tuscarora burial ground is his resting place, but the exact spot may not be known.

Issue:

(2a). Charles Porterfield (1735-1756) was killed when the garrison at Fort Neally was massacred, September 17, 1756, by Shawanees led by Killbuck. In a footnote in the History of the Valley, Mr. Kercheval writes that George Porterfield, a brother of Charles, related these facts to him. Apparently, there is no reason to question the veracity of Samuel Kercheval or of George Porterfield in this annal, and it becomes a landmark of Porterfield genealogical history.

About 1730, William Porterfield, the progenitor of the Chester County Porterfields, came across the Atlantic to Pennsylvania from his native County Donegal, Ireland.

Moreover, in Pennsylvania, he first appears in the tax lists for 1737; next, and lastly, in Pennsylvania, in London Britain for 1740. Obviously, his tax records for 1736, 1738, and 1739 are missing. This can only mean that such records were not available when the other records were acquired by the Pennsylvania Historical Society. It does not signify that William Porterfield was not a resident of Chester County, in 1736, 1738, and 1739, as well as in 1735, 1737 and 1740. Neither are any of these tax records, those missing or others here referred to, given in the

Pennsylvania Archives, reminding us again that the Archives do not give all available Pennsylvania records. But, according to tax records available, William Porterfield was a resident of Chester County from 1735 to 1740, and those records may indicate that he was then making his first appearance as the head of a family, or that he had recently married; had acquired property; had, in short, gone to housekeeping, his name finding its way to the tax records.

The records of Berkeley County attest that William Porterfield was an early farmer, and his land, in Berkeley County, was bounded by the lands of Ann Bowman, Peter Foster, and Major John Carlisle, and embraced 450 acres as shown by the record, dated May 12, 1767.

(2b). Josiah Porterfield (1737-1828) m., 1781, Jean McDowell (1747-1824) of Chester County; had been a soldier in the Colonial, and Revolutionary Wars, and a farmer in East Nottingham Township, 1765 to 1785; in Berkeley County, Virginia, 1785 to 1786; in Botetourt County, 1787 to 1793; and in Montgomery and Giles Counties, 1793 to 1828; both were Presbyterians, and were among the first settlers to Giles County; are buried in the Gasper Link graveyard.

Our respected grandfather, Josiah Porterfield, head of the Giles County Porterfields, was born in Chester County. See Vol. I, p. 293, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series, for a return of Capt. Charles Stewart's Company, June, 1759, giving Joshua Porterfield, one of the list, as twenty years of age, born in Pennsylvania, enlisted April 26, 1757, and classed as a laborer.

Here develops and confronts a problem of names. See Vol. II, p. 595, Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, for another reference to this return. This company had been organized apparently for service in the Indian wars. With the names of the enlisting members are given the age, place of birth, and occupation. No other fault is found to the report than the error in a name. Inasmuch as it gives

the only reference to Joshua Porterfield that is made in the many volumes of the several series of these oldest records of Pennsylvania. Among the forty-seven different baptismal names found in Capt. Stewart's report, such as Joshua and others, which now are, in our day, readily abbreviated, and all of which had then, as now, more popularly abridged forms commonly used in conversation and often in land and other important registers, not one such abbreviation is used. But all names in this particular return, given precisely alike in both series, are properly written in full, without nicknames or diminutives, as a teacher would enroll his school. It is believed that the enrolling officer, otherwise to be esteemed for his precision in inscribing English names, wrote Joshua when he should have written Josiah, taking his cue from the abbreviation or nickname, Josh, as was doubtless used by them who familiarly knew the twenty year old Porterfield recruit with whom they were enlisting. Moreover, in the volumes cited, the name of Josiah Porterfield, or abbreviations therefor, appears many times, and a comparison of the records indicates that Josiah Porterfield, Jos'h Porterfield, Josh Porterfield, and Jos. Porterfield were all one and the same, being interchangeably used.

Too, the record of Joshua Porterfield, once given, as a soldier and that of Josiah Porterfield, many times reported, as a soldier and the owner and operator of a farm in East Nottingham Township were successive. From a comparison of names, it is disclosed that Capt. Stewart's Company was recruited from the vicinity of Lancaster and Chester Counties. Before April 26, 1757, reported a laborer upon entering the army, Josiah Porterfield was a farmer of his own land in Chester County, in 1765, as were John Porterfield, his grandfather, and William Porterfield, his father, in 1735. Apparently, from the records, Josiah Porterfield had come into possession of some land jointly with his Aunt Rebecca Emmett, and had come to Chester County to procure other land. Joshua Porterfield's lone record, twice repeated, does not conflict, in any particular,

with that of Josiah Porterfield as a soldier or a farmer, beginning in 1757, nor with others relating to Josiah Porterfield, but fits in perfectly. However, the absence of conflict does not, of course, establish the premise, neither does it contravene it.

In 1765, Josiah Porterfield had 100 acres of land in Chester County, and in 1781, 200 acres. No display of property is attempted in listing these possessions. They are only recounted to indicate definitely the Porterfield given. These annals concern pioneers in a new world, people who were setting up life under difficult circumstances.

Concerning the service of Josiah Porterfield in the Revolution, in Volume V, p. 523 of the Fifth Series, under the caption of Chester County Militia, is the following, relative to a company of the Second Battalion, commanded by Col. Evan Evans: New London Company, Captain John McKee. Among the eighty-five privates enlisted April 24, 1778, was Josiah Porterfield. According to the calculations here set forth he was in his forty-first year.

In order to follow Josiah Porterfield, the land registers must be followed. A deed, at West Chester, dated March 26, 1785, transferred his land to Hugh Gay. This shows that the property, here considered, was vested in Josiah Porterfield from 1765 to 1785, there are no earlier tax records preserved. Next comes the personal property tax lists of Berkeley County, Virginia. His father, William Porterfield, was tax assessor of his district, consequently he reported all Porterfields, 1785 and 1786:

“William Porterfield, 1785.

William Porterfield, Jr.

Josiah Porterfield.

Matthew Porterfield.

Alexander Porterfield.”

The names for 1786 are the same.

In 1787, Josiah Porterfield was gone from Berkeley County, and is found in Botetourt; next, is found in Mont-

gomery, and finally the part, in which he had located, was organized into Giles County, 1806.

A land grant, recorded in the Land Office in Richmond, identifies the land of Josiah Porterfield in Giles County, by metes and bounds, and is signed by Governor James Monroe, September 3, 1800.

Matthew Porterfield's will, Martinsburg, West Virginia, recorded December 24, 1804, devises to brother Josiah, brother George, sister Rachel Mason, and others. This will sets forth the names of brothers and sisters of Josiah Porterfield, and is mentioned for that reason.

Hardesty's History of Virginia, Giles County Supplement:

However, no quotations will be given, nor remarks made, except that the article on the Porterfields is not authentic, according to the records.

Josiah Porterfield and Jean McDowell:

Issue:

(3a). Martha Porterfield (1782-1847).

(3b). William Porterfield (1784-1864).

(3c). Jean Porterfield (1786-1852) m., 1818, John Webb.

(3d). Mary Porterfield (1788-1859) m., 1815, Lewis Taylor.

(3e). Elizabeth Porterfield (1790-1861) m., 1817, John Mays.

(3f). Alexander Porterfield (1793-1860).

(3b). William Porterfield (1784-1864) m., 1814, Mary Albert (1791-1867), daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Williams) Albert of Giles County; owned 303 acres of land in the blue grass hills; served as constable for Lower Sinking Creek District; was located at the foot of Salt Pond Mountain; after 1830, received his mail at Chapman's Mills, later changed to Newport, 1837; interred in the Gasper Link graveyard

Issue:

(4a). George Alexander Porterfield (1815-1855) m., 1839, Mary Burke Williams (1807-1882), a daughter of

George Luther and Nancy (Burke) Williams of Giles County. Her father was a son of George and Margaret (Harless) Williams, and a grandson of Henry and Ann Elizabeth Williams, German immigrants. Her mother was a daughter of Captain Thomas Burke, and a granddaughter of William Burke, an Irish immigrant to the Valley of Virginia; was buried in the Gasper Link graveyard, and she many years later in Hill Top.

Issue:

(5a). George Williams Porterfield (1841-1873) m., 1868, Elmira Mary Fisher (1838-1922); was a farmer; teacher; Latin scholar, clerk of court, sheriff; soldier in C. S. A.; was buried in the Gasper Link graveyard.

Issue:

(6a). George Ammon Porterfield (1869-1939) m., 1921, Emma Belle Thompson of Bluefield; spent the greater part of his life in the employ of railways, when he retired to his farm. Home: Blacksburg.

Issue:

(7a). Mary Evelyn Porterfield, b. 1930.

(6b). Mary Lillian Porterfield (1870-1916) m., 1888, James Louis Taylor (1868-1916), farmer, of Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Thomas Taylor, b. 1889, m., 1917, Nellie Louise Sharpley of Oxford, Maryland; was educated at Lynchburg College. Home: Oxford.

Issue:

(8a). Marilyn Sharpley Taylor, b. 1920, educated at Oxford.

(7b). India Porterfield Taylor (1896-1916).

(7c). Marcia Charlton Taylor (1903-1916).

(6c). Cecelia Hurd Porterfield, b. 1871, m. Leon Baber Niday of Newport. Home: Slab Fork, West Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). George Burke Niday, b. 1901, m. Carrie Lee Davis of Blacksburg.

(7b). Marcellus Kestor Niday, b. 1903, m. Gladys Ann Johnson.

- (7c). Hollie Bell Niday, b. 1905, not married.
- (7d). Rachel Niday, b. 1909, m. Dewey B. Pitzer.
- (7e). Vera Niday, b. 1911, m. Dorsey Trail.
- (5b). Jehu Burke Porterfield (February 2, 1843-March 6, 1913) was born at Hoges Store, and his parents moved him to Livingston County, Missouri, in 1844, but returned to Giles County, in 1846, where he grew to manhood and became a farmer.

As given in the Confederate States records at Richmond, he was enlisted at Giles Court House, April 18, 1862, and was taken into Company H, 36th Virginia Regiment of Infantry, of which Andrew J. Porterfield was captain. During his enlistment, he was in two important engagements, Cloyd's Mountain and Piedmont, but received no injuries. He opposed slavery and was a partisan of the great President, and during his service as a Confederate soldier, fired his musket only twice in battle and then skyward, and felt assured throughout his life that he had hurt no one in the Civil War. After the formation of the party, and the candidacy of Mr Lincoln, he was a very staunch Republican, and in church faith, following the example of his mother, was a Methodist. The Civil War brought much distress upon Giles County, and he did not marry early in life, but chose to establish himself first. He did that, and provided for his mother, and junior members of the family until her death. He was an intelligent, and God-fearing person. He and mother, who was Josephine Frances Porterfield (December 29, 1864-June 13, 1930), are buried near the old home.

Issue:

(6a). Mary Elizabeth Porterfield (1883-1939) m., 1908, Claude Simeon Clemens (1883-1926) of Blacksburg; issue, Maury Henry, b. 1910, m., 1934, Claremont Snider of Blacksburg; issue, Gerald O'Neil, b. 1936; Frederick Wayne, b. 1939. Home: Blacksburg.

(6b). Frank Burke Porterfield, b. 1885, m., 1907, Fannie Mae Leedy, b. 1885; began in the railway mail service, 1907. Home: Roanoke.

* d. August 31, 1958

Issue:

(7a). Naomi Ruth Porterfield, b. 1909, educated in Roanoke.

(7b). Frances Caroline Porterfield, b. 1911, m. Bernard Collins Hughson, 1938. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(8a). Frances Caroline Hughson, b. in Roanoke, August 31, 1939, entered Park Street school, September, 1945, Miss Leona Moomaw, teacher; second grade, Mrs. Engleby, 1946; third grade, 1947, Miss Moore. Home: Roanoke.

(8b). Bernard Collins Hughson, b. in Roanoke, February 24, 1945.

(8c). George Arthur Hughson, b. in Roanoke, June 24, 1947.

(7c). Margarete Kegley Porterfield, b. 1913, m., 1946, Carl Edwin Snyder of Roanoke. *Home: Troutville*

(7d). David Burke Porterfield, b. 1914, was educated in Roanoke, Roanoke College; saw service overseas in England and France; is now in Manila, 1947. Home: Roanoke.

(7e). Alda Virginia Porterfield, b. 1918, m., 1947, John Howard Kidd of Roanoke.

(6c). Andrew James Porterfield (1888-1939), farmer, educated at Cumberland University; was employed by the U. S. engineers twenty years. Home: Newport.

(6d). Addie Sue Porterfield (1891-1939) m. Deane Johns Moseley, farmer, of Bedford; was a graduate nurse, and practiced in Roanoke. Home: Bedford.

Issue:

(7a). Elizabeth Winston Moseley (December 5-December 11, 1930).

(7b). Rebecca Moseley, b. 1933, student, 1947.

(6e). Jehu Williams Porterfield, b. 1893; construction. Home: Roanoke.

(6f). Cleopatra Porterfield, b. 1896, m. 1925, Charles Washington Morehead of Dublin, educated at Roanoke College; extensive farmer. Home: Dublin.

Issue:

(7a). Charles Washington Morehead, b. 1927; student, 1947.

(6g). Nellie Gould Porterfield, b. 1901, m., 1921, Walter Kent Medley of Rock Camp, West Virginia; issue, Elizabeth Lucille, b. 1923, m. James P. Weikle; issue, James Pershing, b. 1946; Ernest Eugene, b. 1924; Harold Leon, b. 1926; Dorothy Kathleen, b. 1929; Pauline, b. 1932; Mary Gould, b. 1934.

(6h). Oliver Brackett Porterfield, b. 1903, m., 1931, Annie Dorothy Main of Monroe County; issue, (7a). Oliver Brackett, b. 1932; (7b). William Burke, b. 1934; (7c). Richardson Lee, b. 1936; (7d). John Stewart, b. 1939. Home: Willow Bend.

(6i). Lula Victoria Porterfield, b. 1906, m., 1930, Hugh Peck Givens of Newport; issue, Patricia, b. 1932; Hugh Peck, b. 1939. Home: Christiansburg.

(5c). Mary Nancy Porterfield (1845-1916).

(5d). Benjamin Franklin Porterfield (1848-1920) was a lifelong farmer of the better type. At first owning and operating a farm near Newport, and later, in 1906, disposing of it, he purchased and operated a much larger one on Sinking Creek, near Maybrook, about three miles from the other, known as the Payne farm, where he erected a house on the plan of his former home. In personal appearance he had black hair, brown eyes, and was sturdily built; every inch a man, mentally as well as physically. For mental recreation he did much reading, and was familiar with secular history and literature, enjoying particularly the poets, many of which were to be found in his library, and in which he found great entertainment, especially in the Scottish bards. He and his wife, Anna Eliza Porterfield (1845-1918), were of the Methodist faith. They were interred in Hill Top; his mother was buried there. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Josie Anna Porterfield (1873-1946).

(6b). Mary Etna Porterfield (1876-1947).

(6c). Kate Catherine Porterfield. (See with Emmett F.).

(6d). Frank George Porterfield (1881-1936), farmer.

(6e). James Burke Porterfield, b. 1883, m., 1904, Mary Cleveland Porterfield (1883-1944) of Newport; teacher, farmer, postmaster. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Marie Porterfield, b. 1905, m., 1929, David Price Hoge of Hoges Store, educated in Richmond, is a traveling salesman for a Bluefield company; was educated at Newport, and at Radford State Teachers College; taught in the Giles County schools; are Presbyterians. Home: Bluefield, Virginia.

Issue:

(8a). David Price Hoge, b. 1930, student, 1947.

(8b). Mary Louise Hoge, b. 1931, student, 1947.

(8c). Barbara Hume Hoge, b. 1937, student, 1947.

(7b). James Burke Porterfield, b. 1907, m., 1933, Ruth Carr Dowdy; issue, Ann Carrington, b. 1934, student, 1947. Home: Pembroke.

(7c). Evelyn Stuart Porterfield, b. 1910, m., 1934, Charles Bittle King of Pearisburg, educated at Emory and Henry College, has been high school principal; was educated at Newport, Bluefield College, and Radford State Teachers College; was a public school teacher. Home: Pearisburg.

Issue:

(8a). Charles Bittle King, b. 1936.

(7d). Charles Allen Porterfield, b. 1913, was employed in Bluefield. Home: Newport.

(7e). Bobbie Burns Porterfield (1915-1919).

(7f). Lois Eliza Porterfield, b. 1917, was educated at Newport, Radford College, and the West Virginia Business College; taught in the Narrows high school several years, before taking secretarial work. Home: Bluefield, Virginia.

(7g). John Franklin Porterfield (1920-1942).

(7h). James Phipps Porterfield (1920).

(7i). Bonnie Jean Porterfield, b. 1921, was educated at Newport, and St. Luke's Hospital School of Nursing,

Bluefield; practiced nursing at Stevens Clinic Hospital; m., 1944, Dr. Irvine Saunders of Bedford, educated at V. P. I., and the University of Virginia Medical School; interned at the University of Oklahoma, and the U. S. Marine, Baltimore; was on the staff of Grace; is now, 1946, superintendent of the Welch Emergency Hospital. Home: Welch.

(6h). John Early Porterfield (1885-1924), lifelong farmer of Maybrook.

(5e). James Luther Porterfield (1850-1914), minister, scholar, social work. Home: Chicago.

(4b). Charles Luther Porterfield (1816-1867) m., 1840, Margaret Anna Webb (1820-1852); Margaret Williams, 1853; moved to Missouri, 1844; returned to Virginia, 1855. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(5a). Louise Porterfield (1841-1914) m., 1865, Chapman Isaac Meredith (1842-1921). Home: Hoges Store.

(5b). Gordon Alexander Porterfield (1843-1875) m., 1870, Sallie Elizabeth Williams (1852-1932); farmer, soldier. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Jacob Harvey Porterfield (1871-1912) m., 1906, Mattie Alice Martin of Hoges Store; issue, Sarah Gladys, b. 1907, m., 1924, Lee Poindexter Biggs; Walter Vass, b. 1910, m., 1931, Bertha Nutter; issue, Delores Jane, b. 1932; Jack Allen, b. 1934. Home: Princeton.

(6b). Hester Anna Porterfield (1875).

(5c). Elizabeth Belle Porterfield (1846-1876) m. William Smith of Lock Springs.

(5d). Margaret Ann Porterfield (1849-1934) m. John Sterling of Spring Hill.

(5e). Cynthia Porterfield (1851-1929) m. William Rabin Williams (1850-1928) of Pembroke.

(5f). William Frederick Porterfield (1854-1931) m., 1877, Alberta Virginia Stafford of Staffordsville. Home: Bluefield.

Issue:

(6a). Vernon Franklin Porterfield, b. 1878, m., 1911, Edith Emily Francis of Bluefield; issue, Carl Albert, b. 1912; Everett Eugene, b. 1914; William Kenneth (1917-1920); Martha Helen (1918); Rosa Kathleen, b. 1920; Vernon Franklin, b. 1924; Betty Joyce, b. 1932. Home: Bluefield.

(6b). Winfred Ward Porterfield, b. 1879, moved to California.

(6c). Myrtle Elizabeth Porterfield (1882-1894).

(6d). Cora Maud Porterfield (1884-1912).

(6e). Edna Gertrude Porterfield m. Richard Franklin Cox; deceased, 1931.

(6f). Ora Jane Porterfield, b. 1892, m., 1919, Walter Racker of Los Angeles; issue, Edna Lorraine, b. 1921; Betty Lou, b. 1926; Walter, b. 1930. Home: Newport Beach, California.

(6g). Strother Stewart Porterfield (1894-1927) m., 1920, Mary Miller Eaton of Bluefield; issue, Mary Margaret, b. 1921. Home: Bluefield.

(6h). Walter Hobart Porterfield (1895-1925) m., 1919, Mary Jane White of Bluefield; issue, Walter Hobart, b. 1921. Home: Bluefield.

(4c). Jehu Harlan Porterfield (March 28, 1818-September 20, 1897), farmer, m. Mary Ann Echols (June 25, 1825-October 31, 1908) of Newport. He had dark blue eyes and dark hair; was of medium height and weight; had been crippled by rheumatism in early life, and used a cane in walking; was an interesting person, having been endowed with an active mind which he had cultivated by select reading; owned and operated at Maybrook, a small farm and orchard. Both were members of the Boyds Chapel Methodist church, and are interred in that cemetery. Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(5a). William Perry Porterfield (March 28, 1850-March 30, 1927), farmer, m. December 10, 1874, Eliza Sue Williams (January 14, 1851-March 14, 1908) of Newport. Candor suggests that no finer families were to be found,

in any American community, than his and his brother John's. They were members of the Boyds Chapel church. He was affable; smiled readily; was patient and unshrinking, shirking no task howsoever exacting. Both are interred in the Williams cemetery, near Sherrys Memorial chapel. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Oliver Hayes Porterfield (December 11, 1876-July 25, 1937), locomotive engineer, m. December 27, 1904, Alma Virginia Reynolds of Tazewell, Virginia, b. March 20, 1888. He was born at Newport, Virginia, and grew to manhood there on his father's farm. He entered the employ of the Norfolk and Western Railway company at Bluefield, West Virginia, first as a fireman from May 10, 1902 to October 3, 1905, then as an engineman to August 20, 1915, and as an electric engineman until his retirement. She is also an active member of Grace Methodist church, and of several fraternal societies. He was interred in Monte Vista Park cemetery. Home: 505 Fourth Street, Bluefield, West Virginia.

Clinch Valley News, December 30, 1904:

"A pretty wedding took place at the home of the bride's parents, Mr. and Mrs. William A. Reynolds, when their daughter Alma Virginia became the bride of Mr. Oliver Hayes Porterfield of Newport, Virginia. Rev. J. W. W. Shuler was officiating minister.

The bride was attired in blue taffeta and the groom in the conventional black.

A number of friend and relatives were present.

The bride and groom left for a visit to Newport. Upon their return they will make their home in Bluefield, West Virginia."

Issue:

(7a). Rubye Rae Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, October 6, 1905; was educated in Bluefield at Beaver high school, and the West Virginia Business College; was employed for six years as bookkeeper by the

United Woolen Company, Bluefield; was secretary of the Grace Methodist Sunday School for seven years, attending for three without absence; m. December 25, 1931, Jess A. Williams of Bluefield, at the Lutheran Parsonage in Roanoke, Virginia, by Dr. J. Luther Sieber. He is a graduate of Emory and Henry College, Emory; has been salesman for commercial firms, and is now sales manager, 1945. They are Presbyterians. Home: Roanoke, Virginia.

Issue:

(8a). William Hayes Williams, b. October 13, 1934, is in Park Street school, 1945.

(7b). Hazel Vaden Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, February 1, 1909; was educated in Bluefield at the Beaver high school, and took a course in floral designing; was employed nine years by the Bluefield Floral Company; m. April 23, 1934 in Charleston,, West Virginia, Frederick J. Mullins of Princeton, an employe of the Appalachian Electric Power Company, Bluefield; members of the Methodist church. Home: Bluefield.

Issue:

(8a). Frederick Haynes Mullins, b. in Wheeling, West Virginia, July 10, 1940.

(7c). Faye Myrtle Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, December 12, 1913; was educated in Bluefield at the Beaver high school, and studied music with Dr. Cornell of New York, and with Mrs. P. T. Lilly of Bluefield; has been a member of the First Presbyterian church, Bluefield, West Virginia since 1934, and a member of the choir; was employed by Drs. Black, dentists, Bluefield, eight years; m. anno 1939 Joseph S. Tibbs of Bluefield, who was educated at Bluefield College, and the West Virginia Business College; was formerly employed by the Bank of Graham, and is now with the Flat Top National Bank of Bluefield, West Virginia. Home: Bluefield, Virginia.

Bluefield Telegraph, July 27, 1937:

"Hayes Porterfield came to Bluefield May 10, 1902, and entered the service of the Norfolk and Western Railway company. He was one of their most efficient em-

ployes for thirty years until his retirement a few months ago.

He was a member of the Veterans' association, Brotherhood of Locomotive Engineers, the Masonic fraternity, and Grace Methodist church. He was a faithful attendant at church services when his duties permitted, was a great reader of the Bible, his favorite copy being well marked with favorite passages and texts from which he had heard sermons, when and by whom preached. He was a devoted and faithful husband and father, and a loyal friend and good citizen."

(7d). Pauline Lenore Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, November 15, 1915; was educated in Bluefield at Beaver high school, and at the West Virginia Business College; was employed by Hadden's Department store several years; m. April 26, 1934, G. Linville Redmon, Jr., of Princeton, who was educated at Concord State Normal College, Athens; is in the employ of the Government at Langley Field; Presbyterians. Home: Hampton, Virginia.

Issue:

(8a). Beverlye Joan Redmon, b. in Princeton, West Virginia, 1939.

(7e). Margaret Louise Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, March 3, 1918; was educated in Bluefield at Beaver high school, and Bluefield College; m. September 21, 1939, Charles L. Hilborn of Royersford, Pennsylvania, who graduated from the V. P. I., 1938, civil engineering; members of the Grace Methodist church. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

Issue:

(8a). Charles L. Hilborn, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, in 1941.

(7f). Mary Elizabeth Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, October 6, 1919; was educated in Bluefield at Beaver high school, Bluefield College, and McLains Business College is receptionist for Drs. Black, dentists, Bluefield, is a member of Grace Methodist church; is af-

filiated with the Eastern Star, Chapter 66, Bluefield. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

(6b). Roxie Ann Porterfield, b. 1879, m., 1902, Andrew Pleasant Williams (1869-1937) of Hoges Store, farmer; issue, Andrew Ward, b. 1905, m., 1928, Alice Breen; issue, Alma Christine, b. 1929; William Warren, b. 1908, m. Helen Lucas. Home: Newport.

(6c). Rita Sue Porterfield (1881-1908) m. William Franklin Williams; issue, Billie Lee, b. 1906. Home: Newport.

(6d). Arthur Andrew Porterfield (1881-1932) entered the employ of the Norfolk and Western Railway, December 5, 1902; was a fireman four years, and then an engineman until his death. "A large concourse of friends witnessed the last rites for A. A. Porterfield at Grace Methodist church. Floral tributes were numerous and beautiful. The burial took place in the Woodlawn cemetery." His home was in Bluefield at the terminus of his run. His wife, Bertha Burton Porterfield, who survived him, lives there.

Issue:

(7a). Arnold Grant Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, September 15, 1915; was educated in the Bluefield schools, at William and Mary College, and Concord College; was employed by Bluefield City; m., May 24, 1941, Ann Frances, daughter of Walter Catlett and Nannie Ella (Hager) Forlines of Bluefield, teacher of Bluefield, who was educated in Bluefield, and at Concord College, Athens. He was enlisted in the U. S. Marines September 28, 1942, and received his basic training at Paris Island, South Carolina; was made corporal while at Camp Lejuine, North Carolina, April 30, 1943, and sergeant at Edgewood Arsenal, Maryland, May 31, 1943. From San Diego, California, he was sent to the Southwest Pacific in June where he participated in the battle of Cape Gloucester, New Britain; also saw service in Australia, New Caledonia, New Guinea, and the Russell Islands; operated a laundry at Cape Gloucester after its capture from the enemy; was sent back to the U. S. to take the officer's training course. He

is now, 1945, rifle instructor at Camp Lejuine. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

(7b). Sarah Louise Porterfield, b. in Bluefield, West Virginia, September 19, 1917, was educated in Bluefield; m. Robert Eugene Bailey of Bluefield, issue, Gwenloden Gail; Robert Eugene; Larry Page.

(7c). Arthur Eugene Porterfield (October 17, 1919-December 10, 1936) was a high school student when death overtook him. A report in the Bluefield Telegraph will indicate the cause of his death: "Trial of the damage suit against Jake Miller, former Beaver high school athletic director, was started in the circuit court Thursday afternoon. Because Judge D. M. Easley was a member of the county board of education at the time the Porterfield boy fell and was fatally hurt, he decided his connection with the case disqualified him to act as judge. The plaintiff's attorney asserted that Miller was responsible for the boy climbing the ladder in the Beaver gym on December 10, 1936 to fix the lights."

(7d). Harold Bell Porterfield, b. March 24, 1922, in Bluefield, West Virginia, graduated from Beaver high school, 1940; attended Concord College; is a member of the Phi Sigma Phi; received an A. B. degree from Marshall College, August 12, 1947; was enlisted in the U. S. Navy in July, 1943; was in the Pacific theater of war, 1945. Home: Bluefield.

(7e). Fayette Stone Porterfield, b. April 27, 1924, in Bluefield, West Virginia; graduated from Beaver high school, 1947; is registered as a freshman in the Teachers College at Marshall, 1947; was taken into the U. S. Army in 1943, and sent to the Pacific theater. Home: Bluefield.

(6e). Mary Cleveland Porterfield (August 16, 1883-September 25, 1944) m. October 26, 1904, James Burke Porterfield of Newport.

Bluefield Daily Telegraph, December 9, 1945:

"Two Porterfield brothers meet in Manila after three years separation. Harold Porterfield was in Subic Bay, where his ship was being repaired, when he learned that

his brother, Cpl. "Johnny" Fayette Porterfield, was stationed at Clark Field, just 70 miles away. Harold obtained a three-day leave and visited his brother. Harold's ship was damaged by a typhoon on the return from Wackayama, Japan, causing the stop for repairs. Cpl. Porterfield has been overseas since April; is with the medical corps, and served on Luzon. Harold Porterfield has been overseas one year, having served in several invasions, including Okinawa."

Bluefield Daily Telegraph, December 23, 1945:

"The city of Bluefield has itself a police chief, effective January 1, 1946.

City Manager E. P. Mitchell yesterday announced the appointment of Arnold G. (Nub) Porterfield, 30-year-old war veteran, athlete and former city fireman. The appointment fills a vacancy which has existed since the death of the late Chief Owen September 1944.

Porterfield is the son of Mrs. Bertha Porterfield, and the late Arthur Porterfield, long-time resident of Bluefield. The Porterfield family has been in Bluefield for a number of years and is well known. The new chief's father was an engineer on the Pocahontas division of the N. & W. for many years.

Chief Porterfield was discharged from the United States marine corps on November 13, 1945, after three years and two months service, much of which was spent in combat duty in the Pacific."

(6f). Blaine Victoria Porterfield, b. 1887, m., 1909, W. F. Williams of Newport; issue, Ira Franklin, b. 1910, m. Alma McCoy; issue, Betty Lou, b. 1935; Ruth Elizabeth, b. 1913, m., 1930, Early Blaine Huffman; issue, William, b. 1935; Allen Blaine, b. 1930. Home: Newport.

(6g). Logan Victor Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1911, Matalie Keffer, b. 1888, teacher; is a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Virginia Dare Porterfield, b. 1912, is a teacher. Home: Newport.

(7b). Anna Sue Porterfield, b. 1916, m., 1937, Ott Fulton Hendrickson of Pembroke; issue, Virginia Anna, b. July 25, 1942.

(5b). John Fleming Porterfield (1851-1919) m. 1872, Nancy Belinda Williams (1851-1936); was a farmer; Methodist. Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(6a). Cleopatra Porterfield (1873-1907) m., 1895, Frederick Finton Stiff, b. 1873, of Maybrook.

Issue:

(7a). Ernest Tennyson (1896-1924) m., 1918, Nancy Elizabeth Shumaker of Bluefield.

(7b). Irma Kathleen, b. 1897, m., 1925, Arnold William Martin.

(7c). William Emmett, b. 1900. Home: Baltimore.

(7d). Helen Josephine, b. 1901, m., 1923, Lawrence DeWitt Williams.

(7e). Julia Grace, b. 1903, m., 1930, Edgar Haven Williams.

(7f). Nelva Florence, b. 1905, m., 1924, Sidney Moore.

(6b). Emmett Franklin Porterfield (March 16, 1875-May 28, 1923) m. April 24, 1901, Kate Catherine Porterfield, b. at Newport, April 22, 1880, who was a teacher in the public schools, and was an apt and earnest student, excelling in English, history and elocution, and he received his education in the public and private schools, and by teaching a number of years in the Giles County schools. Later, he attended a Roanoke business college, and entered the employ of the Norfolk and Western Railway Company at Bluefield, West Virginia, where he remained until his death. He was an untiring student, and devoted much leisure time to mathematics and Emerson's writings. In church matters he was a Methodist, and an ardent Republican in politics.

My first recollection of him goes back to a corn shucking at William P. Porterfield's place in the fall of 1898. At that time he was a teacher in the Newport schools, and had already made an enviable record as such. He was about

twenty-two years of age, and very vigorous in body and mind. The conversation and work of his father and him attracted my attention to them, and singled the two out from a score or more of men of the neighborhood who sat around that pile of corn. The thought arose then, and has remained with me, that his father, of all men ever seen at farm work, was the most forceful, the most ambitious, the most energetic, and the least tiring. That day the conviction came that Emmett was a chip out of the old block.

His untimely death thrust solely upon Kate the task of rearing their three children, and fate had further frowned insofar as labor troubles had interrupted his employment, but she possessed those talents of character and business which alone, in adversity, have enabled her to carry on. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

Bluefield Telegraph, May 29, 1923:

"Emmett F. Porterfield died at St. Luke's Hospital about 10:30 o'clock last night, following an illness of thirty-six hours, from stomach trouble and grave complications. Funeral services will be held at his home on Princeton Avenue, Thursday afternoon at 3 o'clock, conducted by Rev. J. N. Carter, pastor of Adams Street Methodist church. Interment will be made in Walnut Grove cemetery."

Issue:

(7a). Harold Francis Porterfield, b. 1903, is a lawyer; was educated at the W. Va. University; has membership with many civic and social organizations; has served as president of the Bluefield Republican Club; has his office in Bluefield, West Virginia.

(7b). Ben Wells Porterfield, b. 1912, m., 1942, Meredie Dozier of San Francisco; is a graduate of Bluefield College, the U. S. Military Academy, 1933. In World War II, was assigned to the Pacific theater. Major Porterfield is now stationed at Ft. Mason, California.

Issue:

(8a). Lee Porterfield, b. in San Francisco, April 23, 1945.

(7c). Alice Nancy Porterfield, b. 1915, was educated at Bluefield, and Marjorie Webster Colleges; was a member of the personnel of the State Department; attended the United Nations Conference in San Francisco, 1945; is on the executive staff of Senator Revercomb of West Virginia, 1946.

(6c). Della Josephine Porterfield, b. 1877, m., 1902, James Harry Wright of Plymouth, Michigan, lumberman. Home: Gulfport, Mississippi.

(6d). Robert Earl Porterfield, b. 1878, m., 1904, Elizabeth Ann Toomly of Cleveland; is in the restaurant business. Home: Cleveland, Ohio.

Issue:

(7a). Virginia Eloise Porterfield, b. 1905, attended Western Reserve University (School of Applied Social Sciences) 1931-33; m. Laughlin T. Hayes. At the University she is known as Lois Porterfield. In January, 1942, her address was: Denver, Colorado.

(7b). Jubal Early Porterfield of Cleveland.

(7c). Robert Alan Porterfield of Cleveland.

(7d). Wilbur Lee Porterfield of Cleveland.

(6e). Grace Elsie Porterfield. (See with Frank M.)

(6f). Victor Garfield Porterfield (1881-1913) m., 1905, Irene Kulhenek of Cleveland; was buried in Riverside cemetery. Home: Lakewood.

(6g). Carrie Porterfield (1882).

(6h) Sarah Blanche Porterfield, b. 1884, m. Jess Hampton Echols of Maybrook, employe of the Virginian Railway. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(7a). Nannie Sue Echols, b. 1906, m., 1926, Stanard R. Thorn of Princeton. Home: Mullens, West Virginia.

(7b). Lillian Christine Echols, b. 1913, m., 1929, William Earl Culp of Princeton. Home: Narrows, Virginia.

(6i). Maud Louise Porterfield. (See with Richard S.)

(6j). John Beauregard Porterfield (1877-1888).

"Mrs. Della Wright of Gulfport purchased the Haven

Hoge farm at Hoges Store last week, August, 1946, price paid \$10,000."

(6k). Walter Pitts Porterfield, b. 1888, m., 1907, Mary Catherine Nuckolls of Bluefield; has been in the grocery business since June, 1900, and owns and operates the oldest merchantile establishment in Bluefield. Home: Bluefield.

Issue:

(7a). Ralph Walter, b. 1908, m., 1930 Clara Williams Mattox of Bluefield; issue, Ralph William, b. 1931. Home: Bluefield.

(7b). Lois Reyburn Porterfield, b. 1910, m., 1930, William E. Duncan of Bluefield.

(7c). James Kingdon Porterfield, b. 1913, m. Margaret Beatrice Phillippe of Bluefield; issue, James Kingdon, b. 1931. Home: Bluefield.

(7d). Mary Catherine Porterfield, b. 1918, was educated in Bluefield.

(7e). Janice Lorraine Porterfield, b. 1920, was educated at Marion College.

(6l). Annie Porterfield (1890-1918).

(6m). Hattie Nannie Porterfield (1891-1920) m. 1909, F. F. Stiff.

Issue:

(7a). Alma Beatrice, b. 1910, m. Ray Randolph Via; issue, Ray Randolph, b. 1932.

(7b). Frank Haven (1911). (7c). Frederick Finton (1912-1935).

(7d). Alice Louise, b. 1914. (7e). Nancy Elizabeth, b. 1918, deceased soon after graduating from high school, Pembroke.

(6n). Flora Porterfield (1892).

(6o). Lillian Beatrice Porterfield, b. 1893, m. Carl Lamar Echols of Maybrook.

(5c). Nancy Jane Porterfield (1855).

(5d). Pearis Reeves Porterfield, b. 1859, died young.

(5e). Josephine Grace Porterfield (1861-1892).

(5f). Victor Kleber Porterfield (1865-1929) m. Mary

Elizabeth Taylor of New Castle; farmer, teacher, lawyer.
Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(6a). Hallie Kleber Porterfield, b. 1899, m., 1926,
Linvel Ernest Stowers of Bane. Home: Blacksburg.

(6b). Marcus Hanna Porterfield, b. 1902, m., 1929,
Lena Pearl Collins of Hoges Store; issue, Marvin Hanna,
b. 1930; Della Emma, b. 1931. Home: Maybrook.

(5g). Anna Beatrice Porterfield (1867-1905) m., 1892,
William Isaac Haldeman (1854-1923), merchant, of Pine
Grove, Pennsylvania; interred at Suedberg. Home: Pine
Grove.

Issue:

(6a). Mark Porterfield Haldeman, b. 1893, m., 1917,
Eleen Neyer of Baltimore, b. 1899. Home: Pine Grove.

Issue:

(7a). Betty, b. 1919. b. (7b). Hazel, b. 1921. (7c).
Claire, b. 1926.

(6b). Ward Franklin Haldeman, b. 1896, was educated
at Pine Grove, at Gettysburg, and at the Utah Agricultural
College; after leaving the army in 1919, visited the Porter-
fields in Bluefield; spent some time in Idaho Falls; 1920-
1923, was at Logan, studying dairying; is now at work in
his line at Salt Lake City, 1947.

(6c). John Hampton Haldeman, b. 1900, m., 1923, Sarah
Edith English of Philadelphia, b. 1895; was educated at the
Philadelphia College of Pharmacy; is owner and manager
of the Pine Grove Pharmacy; issue, Robert Hampton, b.
1928. Home: Pine Grove.

(4d). Martha Ann Porterfield (1820-1891) m., 1845,
Robert Mackey Stewart (1811-1877); had gone to Missouri
with the Giles caravan, 1844; Douglass, a son, who visited
the Porterfields, and who always honored them, m. Fannie
Louise Dain, and they had seven children who were educat-
ed at the University of Missouri.

(4e). John Albert Porterfield (1822-1862) m., 1852,
Mary Elizabeth Wingo (1830-1909) of Spring Hill; was a
merchant, farmer. Home: Spring Hill, Missouri.

Issue:

(5a). Everett Dodge Porterfield (1853-1927) m., 1883, Sadie Minnick; issue, Grace (1884-1901); Everett Dodge, b. 1886, musician and teacher. Home: Lock Springs.

(5b). Benjamin William Porterfield (1855-1930) m., 1877, Mary Elizabeth Cooper; issue, (6a). Daniel Lewis (1878-1921) m. Katharine Brattan of Trenton; was a physician and surgeon; was educated Chillicothe Normal, and Washington University of Medicine; was killed by lightning while duck hunting; issue, Dortha Elizabeth, b. 1911, m. Corwin Vincel; Byron, b. 1913. Home: Jamesport; (6b). John Albert Porterfield, b. 1880, lives at Yuma, California; issue, Johnalee, b. 1924; (6c). Nannie May, b. 1883, m. Walter Mann of Jamesport; (6d). Harry Byron, b. 1885, m., 1915, Mary Elizabeth Ranes of Jamesport; makes stock remedies; issue, Patricia Rose, b. 1916; Polly Gene, b. 1920; Harry Daniel, b. 1925; Donnie, b. 1929, of Kansas City; (6e). Nina Wray, b. 1893, m. William Porter Moore of Trenton; issue, Maurine Elizabeth, b. 1915; (6f). Lena Belle, b. 1898, m. Robert Earl Foster of Trenton; issue, Billy Joe, b. 1920; Peggy Lou, b. 1923.

(5c). Byron Walker Porterfield (1857-1903), farmer.

(5d). Wilhelmina Porterfield (1859-1943). Home: Lock Springs.

(4g). William Augustus Porterfield (1826-1909) m., 1854, Almara Handley Ballard (1828-1905), farmer, soldier; interred at St. Johns.

Issue:

(5a). Charles William Porterfield (1856-1901) m., 1895, Cora May Shanklin of Union, b. 1879. Home: Pittsburgh.

Issue:

(6a). Ray Alexander Porterfield, b. 1896, is a building contractor. Home: Pittsburgh.

(6b). William McKinley Porterfield, b. 1900, m., 1925, Jenora Bland Wherry, b. 1906; issue, William McKinley (1926-1935); Jenora May, b. 1923; Charles Linn, b.

1930; Isabelle Pauline, b. 1932; Drusanna, b. 1936; Ida Jean, b. 1940. Home: Pittsburgh.

(6c). Edward Margray Porterfield, b. 1901, painter.

(5b). Sarah Margaret Porterfield m. Lewis Bostick.

(5c). Mariah Jane Porterfield m. William Webb.

(5d). Isaac Franklin Porterfield (1863-1943) m. Vinie Rean Bray, b. 1871; was a farmer; issue, (6a). Lola Ethelyn (1891-1914) m. Ezra Ballard; (6b). John Forest (1893); (6c). Harry Hearsey, b. 1895, m., 1917, Nellie Martin; issue, Harry Compton, b. 1918; Frederick, b. 1921; Mona May, b. 1923 Claude James, b. 1925; Polly Jane, b. 1928; Charles Wilbur, b. 1931; (6d). William Paul, b. 1897, m., 1916, Mona Walker; issue, Ethel Luvenia, b. 1920, of Mabscott; (6d). Edith Virginia, b. 1899, m. Reese Poffenberger of Bellevue, Kentucky; issue, Eleanor, Audrey; (6f). Benjamin Theodore, b. 1901, m., 1904, Mary Wood; issue, Anna Jean, b. 1927; Betty Maxine, b. 1931; (6g). Lillian Franklin, b. 1903, m., 1923, George Vance of Beckley; (6h). Claude Hannah, b. 1905, of Lewisburg; (6i). Clyde Oswald, b. 1907; (6j). Esten Holmes, b. 1928, m. Carl Stephens; (6k). Richard Howell (1911; (6l). Eleanor Bray, b. 1913, of Lewisburg; (6m). Bernard Gray, b. 1918. Home: Lewisburg.

(5e). George Shannon Porterfield (1866-1943) m., 1899, Winifred Farren of Rock Camp; issue, Mary Priscilla (1900-1904); Alice Almira, b. 1902, m. Harry Mulford; George Ason (1903); Betty Emma, b. 1904, m. Otis Webster; issue, Lawrence, Elmer; Maine Aubrey (1905); Winifred Thelma, b. 1907, m. William Bostick, issue, Aubrey, Jackie; Nile, b. 1809; Powell Edgar, b. 1911; James Avis, b. 1913; Robert Hughes, b. 1916; Paul Franklin (1919).

(5f). Mary Lunsford Porterfield (1869-1930) m. William H. Miller.

(5g). Laura Almira Porterfield, b. 1871, m. B. D. Ballard.

(5h). Ulysses Sumner Porterfield (1872-1935) m.

Lucy Elizabeth Fortner of Rock Camp; issue, (6a). Dewey Dexter, b. 1898, m. Grace Frances Crothers; issue, Pauline Elizabeth, b. 1925; Ruth Evelyn, b. 1926, June Dare, b. 1928; Virginia Claire, b. 1934; (6b). Myrtle Blanche Dent (1901-1947); (6c). Walter Webster; (6d). Paul Rice, b. 1906; (6e). Evelyn Imogene, b. 1909, m. Clarence Wilson Jones; (6f). Mabel M., b. 1911, m. William G. Handy; (6g). John Eugene, b. 1913; (6h). Ella Clara,, b. 1916; (6i). Ewell Fern, b. 1918. Home: Rock Camp.

(4h). Elizabeth Porterfield (1828-1901), interred in Hill Top.

(4i). James Allen Porterfield (1830-1893) m., 1856), Isabel Frances Ballard (1837-1922); farmer, teacher. Home: Craig County.

Issue:

(5a). Camden Creigh Porterfield (1857-1924) m., 1883, Annie Belle Furrow; was a teacher farmer, superintendent of Sunday school. Home: Waiteville.

Issue:

(6a). Elmer Buel Porterfield, b. 1884, m., 1910, Alma Ellis of Sinks Grove; taught; moved to Texas, 1911, to farm; issue, Hazel, b. 1911, m. Homer Hedrick. Home: Panhandle.

(6b). Hattie Jane Porterfield, b. 1886, m., 1910, Ira Doss (1884-1944), farmer, dealer in livestock, fertilizers, and automobile insurance; was a former teacher; was a member of the Republican County Executive Committee. Home: Gap Mills.

Issue:

(7a). Ira Arnott, b. 1912, graduated from high school, 1931; farmer. (7b). Norine, b. 1915, m. James Herbert Wickline of Gap Mills; was educated at Concord College; taught several years. (7c). Charlee Elaine, b. 1921, m., 1942, Claude Wickline of Gap Mills; was educated at Wilmore, and Concord Colleges; taught several years; issue, Larry Kenneth, b. 1944. (7d). Dorothy Jean, b. 1925, was educated at the West Virginia Business College; has a position in Bluefield, West Virginia.

(6c). Estelle Goff Porterfield, b. 1888, m., 1917, Glenna Reed, b. 1901 is a farmer. Home: Gap Mills.

Issue:

(7a). Cleo, b. 1921, m., 1944, Averal Smith of Smithburg; was educated at Concord College; taught several years. (7b). Estelle Goff, b. 1928, in high school, 1945.

(6d). William Preston Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1919, Nina Young, b. 1892; served in World War I, eighteen months at Camp Lee; is a farmer. Home: Gap Mills.

Issue:

(7a). Lanelle, b. 1921, m. Carl H. Griffith of Sweet Springs; was educated at Wesleyan, and Concord Colleges; has taught; issue, Carol Anne, b. 1942. (7b). Alvin, b. 1922, was educated at the West Virginia University; served in World War II; was overseas with a hospital corps in England 22 months; in California, 1945. (7c). Kendall, b. 1924, m., 1945, Juanita Baker. (7d). Phyllis, b. 1932, is a student.

(6e). James Frank Porterfield, b. 1893, m., 1921, Mary Young, b. 1894; is a farmer. Home: Gap Mills.

Issue:

(7a). Margaret Lee, b. 1925, m., 1943, Paul Bland, at Fort Bragg, 1945; issue, Marion Lee, b. 1945.

(6f). Bessie Myrtle Porterfield, b. 1896, m., 1924, Clarence Edwin Brewster, bookkeeper, b. 1894; was educated at Concord College; taught several years. Home: Amonate.

(7a). Rodney Lee, b. 1928, was educated at the Pennsylvania Military Academy. (7b). Peggy Jacquelin, b. 1930, was in high school, 1945. (7c). Roger Massey, b. 1932. (7d). Shirley Ann, b. 1934.

(6g). Nellie Gray Porterfield, b. 1899, m., 1923, John William Riley, store manager, b. 1895; was educated at Concord College; taught several years. Home: Bluefield.

Issue:

(7a). Nell Marlene, b. 1924, is employed by the Pocahontas Bank. (7b). Billie Kate, b. 1926, has a position in

Washington. (7c). Harold Spahr, b. 1929. (7d). Bernard Lee, b. 1936. (7e). Juanita Annette, b. 1938.

(6h). Geneva Belle Porterfield, b. 1901, m., 1926, Gorman T. White of the Burroughs-White Chevrolet Sales; was educated at Waiteville, and at Concord College; taught several years. Home: Martinsville, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Eugene Porterfield White (July 5, 1927).

(7b). Bobbie Penfield White, b. 1929, was educated at Martinsville, and is entering V. M. I., 1947; became an Eagle Scout, 1945; is interested in athletics.

(6i). Henry Clay Porterfield, b. 1904, m. Mary Ellen Branham, teacher, educated at Morris Harvey College, Charleston; was educated at Asbury, and Concord Colleges; taught several years; is in the lumber business. Home: Whitesville.

(6j). Oleta (1907). (6k). Unnamed infant (1912).

(5b). Emmett Clayton Porterfield (1859-1941) m., 1882, Alice Van Buren Mills (1860-1934); was a farmer; Methodist. Home: Waiteville.

Issue:

(6a). Everett Mason Porterfield, b. 1883, m., 1908, Eliza Jane Epling of Laurel Branch, b. 1884; is a farmer. Home: Sinks Grove.

Issue:

(7a). Herbert Clemmons, b. 1910, m., 1939, Marjorie Elizabeth Thomas; served in the U. S. Army, 1943-1945; issue, Thomas Randall, b. 1946. Home: Narrows.

(7b). Claudine Adelle, b. 1912, m., 1940, James Basil Dunn, served in U. S. Army seven months. Home: Pearisburg.

(7c). Kathaleen Janelle, b. 1912, m., 1935, Thomas Glenn Fleeman; issue, Thomas Glenn, b. 1936. Home: Pearisburg.

(7d). Delbert Dwight, b. 1915, m., 1941, Eva Justine Adams; issue, Brenda Joyce, b. 1942.

(7e). Hazel Lucile, b. 1918, m. 1937, James Avis

Porterfield; issue, Winifred Ann, b. 1943. Home: Peters-town.

(7f). Sylvia Andria, b. 1920, m., 1942, Robert Eugene Morris, served in the U. S. Army in European theater, 1942-1945; issue, Carol Jean, b. 1943; Gerald Wayne, b. 1946. Home: Narrows.

(7g). Thelma Ora, b. 1920. Home: Pearisburg.

(7h). Norman Robert, b. 1923, m., 1942, Mary Madeline Lawson; was in the U. S. Army, Pacific theater, 1943-1946; issue, Donald Wayne, deceased. Home: Narrows.

(7i). Garnet Danese, b. 1926, m., 1946, Milburn H. Bohnsack of Des Moines, then with the U. S. Marine Corps; is employed in Washington, D. C.

(6b). William Blaine Porterfield, b. 1885, m., 1907, Florence Katherine Arthur, b. 1886; is a farmer of Sweet Springs; issue, (7a). Mary Alice, b. 1908, m., 1929, Harry Tomlinson, farmer, of Sinks Grove; issue, Harry Lloyd, b. 1932; William Roscoe, b. 1934; John Robert, b. 1936; (7b). Eva Mae, b. 1910, m., 1933, Andrew Nelson Burdette of Sweet Springs; issue, Dreama Lee (1935-1937); Betty Jo, b. 1937; Ella Kathryn, b. 1939; Ruth Nelson, b. 1941; (7c). Grover Baker, b. 1912, m., 1939, Ethel Elizabeth Clarkson; issue, Betty Jean, b. 1939; Elizabeth Carol, b. 1941; Peggy Lee, b. 1943; Barbara Gale, b. 1945; Grover Dale, b. 1945; (7d). Vera Garnette, b. 1914, m., 1939, Bishop B. Woods of Covington; (7e). Guy Wesley, b. 1916, m., 1939, Mattie Frances Huffman; (7f). Beulah Belle, b. 1919, m., 1940, Otis Wesley Clarkson of Gap Mills; issue, Phyllis Ann, b. 1939; (7g). William Haskell, b. 1926. Home, Sweet Springs.

(6c). Laura Gertrude Porterfield, b. 1887, m., 1908, George Edward Galford, farmer, of Green Bank; issue, (7a). Chesley Burke (1908); (7b). Dewey Hunter, b. 1909; (7c). Roy Clinton, b. 1912; (7d). Edwin Lee, b. 1915; (7e). Mildred Gertrude, b. 1917, m. John Goodman of Accoville; issue, Janette Dorean (1935); (7f). Julian Lincoln, b. 1919; (7g). Neva Virginia (1922-1924); (7h). Wilma Christine (1924); (7i). Bernard Porterfield, b.

1926; (7j). Berlin Neal, b. 1928. Home: Dunmore.

(6d). Ira Burke Porterfield, b. 1889, m. Mattie Alice Woods (1891-1934); 1941, Cordelia Pauline Thomas; is a farmer of Waiteville; issue, (7a). Ruth Elizabeth, b. 1915, m. Dexter P. Harless of Waiteville; issue, Wilma Dean, b. 1935; Wanda Dell, b. 1940; (7b). Alice Lanesta (1918-1940), died of injuries received in a car wreck; (7c). Lois Katherine, b. 1921, m., 1944, Ray Hale of Waiteville; issue, Judy Ka, b. 1945; (7d). Joseph Murrell, b. 1923, served in World War II; (7e). Billie Burke, b. 1925; (7f). Sharon Ann, b. 1942.

(6e). Zula Faye Porterfield, b. 1890, m. Sherman Lee Cale of Paint Bank.

(6f). Anne Jane Porterfield, b. 1891, m. Mack Hudson of Durbin.

(6g). Bettie Belle Porterfield, b. 1893, m. Clifford Carlisle.

(6h). James David Porterfield, b. 1895, m., 1919, Andria Wallace; issue, (7a). Ira Deward, b. 1920, m. Louise Allene Jones, graduate of the University of Maryland; was educated at the University of Maryland; is an ensign in the U. S. N. R., 1945; issue, Andria Lee, b. 1945. Home: Riverdale, Maryland; (7b). Mildred Larcene, b. 1923, m. Allen E. Long of Greenville; (7c). Anna Lee, b. 1925, is employed by the U. S. Department of Agriculture; (7d). Bobbie Henderson, b. 1932. Home: Greenville.

(6j). Elbert Dewey Porterfield, b. 1899, m. Virginia Steele, 1924; is a farmer; issue, (7a). Dolly Janette, b. 1925, m. Frank Epling; issue, Jeannette. (7b). Kermit Haden, b. 1930. (7c). Herman Ward, b. 1932. (7d). Doris Jean, b. 1934. (7e). Jacqueline Adair, b. 1936. (7f). Leon Odell, b. 1939. Home: Waiteville.

(6k). Cora Alice Porterfield, b. 1901, m., 1917, Lacy Hall of Narrows.

(5c). Margaret Rebecca Porterfield (1862-1915) m., 1878, Samuel Lewis Bruffey (1859-1926), farmer, lumberman; interred at Hollywood, West Virginia.

Issue:

(6a). Amanda Emma Bruffey, 1880-1923) m., 1905, Raymond Ralph Thornhill, grocer, of Weston, West Virginia.

(6b). Georgia Belle Bruffey, b. 1885, m., 1906, John Clifton Minter of Roanoke; was educated at Trevacca, National Business, Nyack Colleges; was a missionary to China; has also done home evangelistic work. Home: Warren, Ohio.

(5d). Rowena Anne Porterfield (1865-) m., 1881, William Preston Beane (1859-1893), farmer, merchant; 1896, Joseph Preston McCormick (1843-1915), farmer; 1917, Samuel Lewis Bruffey (1859-1926), farmer, lumberman; 1933, Calvin Aliff, farmer, merchant. Home: Alderson, West Virginia.

(5e). James William Porterfield (1869-1934) m., 1908, Cleve Lemon Hannah, b. 1884; farmer, superintendent of the Waitesville Christian Sunday school. Home: Waitesville.

Issue:

(6a). Lowell Lincoln, b. 1909, m., 1937, Ida Christine Kissinger; issue, Iris Dale, b. 1939; (6b). Orion Thomas, b. 1910. (6c). Julian (1911); (6d). Virginia Lemon, b. 1914, m., 1935, Oscar Lee Lowman; (6e). William Kenneth (1917); (6f). Gladys Jeannette, b. 1922, nurse; (6g). Stanley Ralston, b. 1922; (6h). James Sidney, b. 1926. Home: Waitesville.

(5f). Isaac Lafayette Porterfield, b. 1872, m., 1903, Roxie Ada Fisher, b. 1882; issue, Elsie Marie, b. 1906, attended Concord College; James Herman, b. 1910, m. Irene Smith of Weston; entered Marshall College, 1927, from Greenville high school; left Marshall in the summer of 1930; had also college credit from Concord for one year and one summer term; had a transcript sent to Ohio State University, 1935, but did not attend; was with the New York City Office of the Associated Press. Home: Pelham Manor, New York. William Powell, b. 1913, m., 1933, Evelyn

Juanita Belcher; issue, Betty Jane, b. 1934. Home: Gap Mills.

(5g). Sarah Eliza Jane Porterfield, b. 1875, m., 1896, Charles C. Patton, b. 1871, farmer, of Gap Mills; issue, Letha Belle (1897-1899); Carl Gilmer, b. 1900, m., 1922, Lucile Hull; issue, Mary Louise, Rachell Belle, Rebecca Lee, Charles Edward; Jessie Earl, b. 1904, m. Wilma Gilhausen; Porter Powell, b. 1907, m. Sallie Tiller; Helen Harriet, b. 1911; Ruby Irene, b. 1917. Home: Gap Mills.

(4j). Malinda Singleton Porterfield (1832-1907) m., 1847, James Henry Vaughan (1829-1900), farmer; interred at Hollywood.

(4k). Benjamin Franklin Porterfield (1833-1872) m., 1859, Sarah Jane Williams (1841-1887); the William Porterfield homestead came to him by inheritance and purchase; was mustered into the C. S. A., 1862, and soon thereafter captured and imprisoned at Camp Chase until the war ended; was appointed sheriff of Giles County, the duties of the office were performed by deputies, because of poor health; was interred in the Gasper Link graveyard. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(5a). Isaac Earl Porterfield (1860-1939), m., 1879, Mattie Elizabeth Coleman (1859-1902); was a lumberman, farmer, member of the school board; interred in Boyds Chapel cemetery. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Frank Maurice Porterfield, b. 1880, m., 1902, Elsie Grace Porterfield, b. 1879; was employed by the N. & W. Railway twenty-one years, and lived in Bluefield, West Virginia; removed to Baltimore, and was connected with the B. & O. Railway, and later with the Bethlehem Steel Corporation. Home: Baltimore.

Issue:

(7a). Maurice Coleman Porterfield, b. 1905, m., 1929, Naomi Johnson; is a doctor; was educated at Bluefield College, Johns Hopkins University, and the University of

Maryland; has practiced in Baltimore; has a son, Richard Maurice. Home: Baltimore.

(7b). Harry Gordon Porterfield, b. 1911, is a machinist. Home: Baltimore.

(6b). Richard Sale Porterfield, b. 1881, m., 1905, Maud Louise Porterfield, b. 1886; was employed by the Virginian Railway at Princeton, now, at Roanoke. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(7a). John Hampton Porterfield, b. 1912, m. Hester McKenny; grocer. Home: Princeton.

Issue:

(8a). Peggy Jo, b. 1936.

(7b). James Richard Porterfield, b. 1915, m., 1940, Charlotte Ora Lucas of Pembroke; is employed by the Virginian Railway; issue, James Richard, b. 1943; Robert Carlisle, b. 1944. Home: Roanoke.

(7c). Ruby Beatrice Porterfield, b. 1918, m., 1939, Howard Frank Kesler, educated at Jefferson high school, and Roanoke College; issue, Richard William. Home: Roanoke.

(7d). Howard Wayne Porterfield, b. 1920, m., 1946, Nancy Lee Sink of Roanoke.

(6a). Lucy Virginia Porterfield, b. 1882, m., 1903, John Frank Echols, b. 1881, has held various offices under the State, and Roanoke City governments; Methodist. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(7a). Beryl Cornelia Echols, b. 1904, m., 1936, Arthur P. Levy of Roanoke.

(7b). Mattie Irene Echols, b. 1906, was secretary to the Commonwealth's Attorney; to the district judge, and is now secretary to J. Lindsay Almond, Congressman of the Sixth Virginia District. Home: Roanoke.

(7c). Claude Swanson Echols, b. 1907, m., 1938, Anna Mae Thomas of Madison, Illinois.

(7d). Waldo Emerson Echols, b. 1910. Home: Roanoke.

(7c). Albert Earl Echols, b. 1913, m., 1934, Florence Frances Graly; is working for the Post Office Department. Home: Roanoke.

(6d). Helen Porterfield (1884-1938) m. George Dykes of St. Louis. Home: Granite City.

Issue:

(7a). Helen Dykes m. Charles Kirsher of St. Louis; was a registered nurse.

(7b). Melbourne Dykes of Granite City.

(6e). John Earl Porterfield (1885-1939) m., 1909, Bessie Marcus; was an employe of the Virginian Railway; Methodist; interred in Oakwood. Home: Mullens.

Issue:

(7a). Robert (1910). (7b). Erwin Earl, b. 1911, m., 1932, Dorothy Iris Wall; is an employe of the Virginian; issue, Patsy Ann, b. 1934; John Rex, b. 1938. (7c). Jack Elwin, b. 1913, graduated from high school, 1932. (7d). Flora Louise (1916-1924). (7e). Dorothy Elizabeth, b. 1919.

(6f). Harry Benjamin Porterfield, b. 1888, m. Myrtle Jane Foster; moved from Mullens to Roanoke, 1946; issue, Sylvia Lee, b. 1928. Home: Roanoke.

(6g). Sarah Alberta Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1909, Hiram Spencer Atkins of Maybrook; is a farmer. Home: Pembroke.

Issue:

(7a). Eugene Bascom, b. 1910, m., 1937, Juanita Bush; is in garage business. (7b). Maury Lee, b. 1913, m., 1943, Lola Enid Wilkins; has served in the U. S. Navy thirteen years; issue, Michael Lee, b. in San Diego, March 19, 1945. (7c). Claudine Elizabeth, b. 1915, m., 1944, Abram J. Lubliner, attorney; was educated at St. Luke's, and at the Long Island General Hospital; issue, Joel Hanna, b. 1945. Home: Bluefield. (7d). Harry Dameron, b. 1917, m., 1942, Clarice Marie Higginbotham; was educated at

V. P. I.; taught agriculture; served in World War II; issue, Ronnie Lee, b. 1943. Home: Pembroke. (7e). Helen Virginia, b. 1920, m., 1941, William Shirley Smith; was educated at St. Lukes; issue, Elizabeth Anne, b. 1944. (7f). Edna Louise, b. 1921. (7g). Byron Spencer, b. 1929. Home: Pembroke.

(6h). Gordon Bennett Porterfield, b. 1892, m. Ruth McGann of Bluefield.

Issue:

(7a). Gordon Bennett Porterfield m. Valena McCroskey of Bluefield; issue, (8a). Gordon Bennett. (8b). Jeanne.

(7b). Virginia Lee Porterfield m. Judson Lambert of Bluefield, has a B. S. degree from the West Virginia University; was a graduate of Beaver high school, and Bluefield College.

(6i). Ruth Porterfield, b. 1894, m., 1910, Edgar Denton; has several restaurants. Home: Granite City.

(6j). Robert Lee Porterfield, b. 1896, m., 1915, Edith Mae Duncan. Home: Eddystone, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

(7a). Gordon Rex, b. 1916), m. Cynthia Kathel of Eddystone. (7b). Edwin Lee, b. 1919.

(7c). Dorothy Helen, b. 1923, m., 1944, Dennis S. Clower. (7d). Peggy Ruth, b. 1929.

(6k). Mattie Pauline Porterfield. (See with Alvah Frank Porterfield).

(6l). William McKinley Porterfield (1900-1940) m. Wavey Biggs; Eileen Satterfield; issue, (7a). Hilda Marie, educated in Roanoke, and at Radford College; taught; was appointed to the Roanoke Public Library. Home: Roanoke.

(5b). Helen Porterfield. (See with James William Porterfield).

(5c). Sallie Porterfield (1866-1885).

(5d). John William Porterfield (1867-1928) m., 1900, Nellie Kelly, an earnest church worker; was a lumberman; interred in Mountain View. Home: Richwood.

Issue:

(6a). Nellie Hope, b. 1901, m., 1928, Harry White of Richwood; issue, Gene, b. 1929, is keen in basket and football activities, and is just as keen to get started to college.

(6b). Mary Kathleen, b. 1902, m., 1923, Romeo Conley; issue, Thelma June (1924-1925); Robert Keith, b. 1927, has served in the U. S. Navy. Home: Richwood.

(6c). William Lawrence, b. 1904, of Richwood.

(6d). Raymond Howard, b. 1907, m. Beulah Gainor; served in World War II. Home: Clarksburg.

(6e). Harold Franklin, b. 1909, m. Elvera Roach; served in World War II; was educated at Glenville State Teachers College; is high school coach; issue, James Harold, b. 1943. Home: Talcott.

(6f). Earl Rudolph, b. 1912, m. Catherine Hundley; issue Denny, b. 1935; Martha Jane, b. 1943. Home: Cincinnati.

(6g). Porter Kenith, b. 1914, served in World War II, 1942-1945.

(6h). Russell Maurice, b. 1917, m. Helen Smith, served in World War II, 1943-1945; issue, John Maurice, b. 1941. Home: Webster Springs.

(5e). Alberta Jane Porterfield (1868-1918) m., 1891, Charles Wesley Echols (1860-1932), was a farmer. Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(6a). Harry Lewis Echols, b. 1892, m., 1914, Lillian Rebecca Hess; was educated at the Medical College of Virginia; is a druggist. Home: Arlington.

Issue:

(7a). Harry Lewis, b. 1915, m., 1943, Mafy Lloyd; served in World War II, 1942-1946, in Pacific theater. Home: Arlington.

The Echols family, like the Porterfield, came to Pennsylvania from Scotland an already distinguished one, and later migrating to the Valley of Virginia and elsewhere, as did the Porterfield, followed the paths of the Scotch Irish.

Captain John Echols was engaged in the Indian wars of western Virginia, 1758. John Echols, of the convention, 1861, member of the House in the Virginia Legislature from Monroe, 1852; from Augusta, 1879-1880. Edward Echols, member of the House, 1883-1884 to 1888, and to the Senate, 1906 to 1914. Leonard S. Echols of Charleston, member of the 67th Congress, was a son of George A. Echols, formerly of Giles County. James A. Echols, a former teacher of the writer, the grandfather of Miss Mattie Irene Echols of Congressman Almond's office, was a distinguished speaker and conversationalist.

(7b). William Porterfield Echols, b. 1918, was mustered into World War II, 1942-1946; spent eighteen months in France, Belgium and Germany. Home: Arlington.

(6b). Carl Lamar Echols, b. 1892, m. Lillian Beatrice Porterfield; issue, Roma Elizabeth, b. 1924; Carl Lamar, b. 1924; Della Rose, b. 1928. Home: Pembroke.

(6c). Annie Mabel Echols (1894-1932) m. Alonzo Pack; issue,¹ Frank Bane, b. 1913; ²Marvin Randolph, b. 1917; ³Herber Eustis, b. 1918; ⁴Charles Henderson, b. 1921; ⁵Donald Preston, b. 1923; ⁶Eugene Miller, b. 1925; ⁷Maurice Wendell, b. 1927. Home: Ripplemead.

(6d). Ruby Gladys Echols, b. 1895, m. Rev. Thomas Baldwin Sheldon, located in Tampa, Florida, 1947.

Issue:

(7a). Thomas Baldwin, b. 1928, after graduating from high school, enlisted in the U. S. Navy, 1946; now, 1947, is on the U. S. S. Macon.

(6e). William Early Echols, b. 1896, is a farmer.

(6f). Alfred Paul Echols, b. 1899, m. Margaret Croy; bookkeeper, farmer. Home: Pearisburg.

(6g). Charles Wendell Echols, b. 1909, m., 1945, Alice Margaret Campbell, a graduate of Florida Southern College; was educated at Emory and Henry College; is a teacher; enlisted in 1937 in the U. S. Army Air Corps; was at Scofield Barracks, December 7, 1941; is affiliated with various societies. Home: Lakeland, Florida.

(4L). Mary Ann Porterfield (1835-1875) m., 1859,

Tubal Wesley Leftwich (1832-1902), an officer in the C. S. A., farmer, justice of the peace; issue, Everett Irvine, judge of the criminal court, Williamson, West Virginia; Fleming Crittenden, lawyer, of Huntington; Charles Wesley of Madison. Home: Pembroke.

(4m). Nancy Alice Porterfield (1838-1855).

(4n). Lewis Flavius Porterfield (1840-1920) m., 1865, Mary Catharine Price (1845-1887); had served in Company F, 24th Virginia Regiment of Infantry; later with the company of Captain Frank Ballard of the West Virginia Troops, a Union outfit; became the owner of a large blue grass farm; was the founder of the Sherry Memorial Christian church. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(5a). George Crook Porterfield (1866-1925) m., 1889, Launa Jane Lafon; was a farmer. Home: Newport.

(6a). Alvah Frank Porterfield, b. 1890, m. 1917, Mattie Pauline Porterfield, b. 1898; is a farmer. Home: Newport. Issue:

(7a). Earl Kitchener, b. 1917, m., 1940, Elizabeth Williams. (7b). Janie Elizabeth, b. 1919, is a teacher.

(7c). Winnie Harding, b. 1920, educated at V. P. I.; is a teacher. (7d). Illma Lee, b. 1921. (7e). Ruth, b. 1925, was valedictorian at Newport high, 1942. (7f). Lorraine, b. 1927, m., 1946, A. P. Martin. (7g). Mary Ann, b. 1930.

(7h). Avan Joyce, b. 1933. Home: Newport.

(6b). Flora Porterfield (1891-1892).

(6c). May Kathleen Porterfield, b. 1893, m., 1919, James Arthur McAfee. Home: Williamson, West Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). James Wallace b. 1920, m., 1942, Elois Marie Bushee; served in World War II, Pacific theater; issue, James Marshall, b. 1944. (7b). Billy Donald, b. 1922, served in World War II, European theater. Home: Williamson.

(6d). Annie Laurie Porterfield, b. 1895, m., 1919, James Mason Hutchison, served in World War I, overseas; is a farmer. Home: Craig Healing Springs.

Issue:

(7a). Wayne Mason, b. 1920, served in World War II, three years and five months. (7b). Layman Hale, b. 1921, also served in World War II, but in the Pacific theater. Home: Craig Healing Springs.

(6e). Alice Sue Porterfield, b. 1898, m. David Victor Wilhelm of Mullens.

Issue:

(7a). David Hunter (1921-1940). (7b). Georgie Alice, b. 1923, was salutatorian, 1943. (7c). Bettie Jane, b. 1925. (7d). Jacqueline, b. 1927, graduated from Pineville high, 1946. (7e). Helen Marie, b. 1930, is a student, 1946. (7f). Delores Ann, b. 1932. (7g). Launa May, b. 1934. (7h). Ward Wylie, b. 1936. (7i). James Jacob, b. 1938. (7j). Gloria Jean, b. 1942. Home: Mullens.

(6f). Fannie Fay Porterfield, b. 1900, m., 1923, George Brenard King; moved to Indianapolis, 1942; is with the B. & O. Railroad.

Issue:

(7a). Doris Lee, b. 1924, Roanoke, Virginia, graduated from Andrew Lewis high, Salem, 1942, from a business college in Indianapolis, 1943; is with the B. & O.; visited in Roanoke, summer, 1946. Home: Indianapolis.

(6g). George Lewis Porterfield (1902-1904).

(6h). Hallie Irene Porterfield, b. 1904, m. Arthur Allen Link, city letter carrier. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(7a). Phyllis Jean, b. 1931; (7b). Jo Ann, b. 1934.

(6i). William Haven Porterfield, b. 1908, m., 1939, Mabel Lafon; issue, Charlotte May, b. 1939; Ponzie Lee, b. 1943. Home: Newport.

(6j). Paul Pierce Porterfield (1911).

(6k). Ira Givens Porterfield, b. 1912, is a farmer.

(5b). Nancy Margaret Porterfield (1867-1928) m. Harvey Lafon, 1891.

(5c). James Sheridan Porterfield (1868-1902) m.,

1889, Adelia Austin Atkins (1872-1916); was a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue: *[10 sons & 6 daughters !]*

(6a). Mamie, b. 1890, m. Henry Watson Duncan; *Pembroke*

(6b). Byron Austin, b. 1893, m., 1914, Minnie Harvey Lucas; is a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). James Bryce, b. 1915, m. Mary Agnes Breen, a granddaughter of Mr. and Mrs. M. M. Bradley, the good neighbors of that countryside. Home: Newport. (7b). Mary Kathleen, b. 1917, m. Frank Monroe Lucas (1910-1946); issue, Joyce. Home: Newport.

(6c). James Douglas, b. 1896, m. Effie Ola Hix of Fincastle; is a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Mary Douglas, b. 1931, was a high school sophomore, 1946. (7b). Francis Stuart, b. 1936.

(6d). William Lewis, b. 1898, m., 1924, Florence Mae Wren; is a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Nellie Austin, b. 1926, graduated from Newport high school, and Radford College; was teaching at Eggleston, 1947. (7b). Jane Elizabeth, b. 1928, graduated from Newport high, and entered Radford College, 1945, curriculum in home economics. (7c). Lewis Lindon, b. 1930, is a high school student. (7d). William Sheridan, b. 1931, is a high school student, 1947. Home: Newport.

(6e). Ida Sheridan, b. 1901, m. Essie Grover Duncan, farmer; issue, Richard Sheridan, b. 1922; Norence Kernelle, b. 1926; Bryant Eugene, b. 1931. — *New Castle*

(In 1905, Adelia Austin Porterfield, widow of James Sheridan, married Isaac Earl Porterfield of Newport.)

(6f). Aldon Burns, b. 1906, m., 1935, Claudia Helen Wickline of Keenan, West Virginia; is a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(7a). Adelia Vera, b. 1936. (7b). Martha Jane

Harriett, b. 1938. (7c). Florence Ola, b. 1940. (7d). Cecil Earl, b. 1943. (7e). Aldon Albert, b. 1947.

Kyle / (6g). ~~Albert Edison~~, b. 1908, is married; was educated at Newport, Mullens, Bluefield, and Athens. Home: ~~Washington~~ *Montgomery, W. Va. - d. Dec. 30, 1957 **

(6h). Henry Ribble, b. 1911, m. Hazel Huffman of Craig County. — *Newport*

~~(6h). Henry Ribble, b. 1911, m. Hazel Huffman.~~

(6i). Birtle Oren Porterfield, b. 1915, m. Frances Gearhart of Blacksburg; was educated at Blacksburg, V. P. I. Home: ~~Floyd~~ *Lebanon*

(6j). Adelia, who died in infancy. *o*

(5d). Mary Pink Porterfield (1870-1934) m., 1893, James Lee Harvey (1872-1932) of Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Charles Goff. (6b). James Hobart. (6c). Frederick Peck. (6d). Robert Lee. All farmers, and mechanics. Home: Newport. (6e). Annie Mary Gertrude m. Howard Price of Newport; issue, Ruth, was educated at Roanoke College; James, served in World War II; Bernard and David, high school students, 1947.

(5e). William Everett Porterfield (1872-1879).

(5f). Ella Porterfield, a lifelong member of the Christian Church, died at her home in Roanoke, 1944.

(5g). Clinton Garfield Porterfield (1881-1946) m., 1923, Ida Belle Simpson of North Garden. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Myrtle Alice, b. 1925, m., 1947, Robert Thorn of Pearisburg. (6b). Ernest Garfield, b. 1930, graduated from Pembroke high, 1947; intends to enter V. P. I., 1947; Garland Eugene, b. 1931, is a student at Newport high, 1947. Home: Newport.

(5h). Fannie Dain Porterfield, b. 1883, m., 1906, Edgar Lee Lucas of Newport. —

Issue:

(6a). Dorothy Lee, b. 1907, m. J. L. Higginbotham of Pembroke. (6b). Lena Dain, b. 1908, m. C. R. Tawney of Newport. (6e). Frank Monroe, b. 1910, m. Mary

*x Two sons, Albert & John both of Hyattsville, Md.
o also: Mrs. Frank Porterfield, Newport*

Mrs. H. S. Atkins, Maybrook

Mrs. Ruth Denton

Mrs. T. E. Feltner, Roanoke

Kathleen Porterfield. (6d). Lewis Brown, b. 1911, is with the highway commission. (6e). Mary Irene, b. 1913, m. Guy Via. (6f). Leslie Logan (1914). (6g). Dewey Slemph, b. 1917. (6h). Minnie Louise (1921). (6i). Andrew Caudill, b. 1926. Home: Newport.

(5i). Charles Goff Porterfield, b. 1885, m., 1918, Lucile Vassie Williams, b. 1884, educated at Newport, Maywood, and the Farmville Teachers College, was a successful teacher in the public schools; is a farmer; inherited the home place. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Mary Wanda, b. 1918, educated at Farmville State Teachers College; is a teacher. Home: Newport.

(6b). Shirley Nelle, b. 1925, m., 1944, Edward Raymond Berry of Washington; was educated at Madison College, and the University Hospital School of Nursing.

Company F, 24th Virginia Regiment of Infantry, commanded by Captain George A. Porterfield, was composed of such notable citizens as Jacob A. Albert, George Albert, James Albert, Harvey Albert, George W. Porterfield, David H. Porterfield, Gordon A. Porterfield, Lewis F. Porterfield, all cousins, and others.

Company H. 36th Virginia Regiment of Infantry, commanded by Captain Andrew J. Porterfield, included such respected citizens as T. Wesley Leftwich, Moses L. Atkins, George A. Lucas, W. H. C. Lafon, James Dowdy, Erastus F. Dowdy, Benjamin F. Porterfield, Charles C. Porterfield, John M. Porterfield, Jehu B. Porterfield, William L. Porterfield. Most of these men were cousins or brothers, or later married into the Porterfield family.

Porterfield descendants of William (1784-1864), as given in college catalogues:

Albert Edison, Concord.

Alda Virginia, Roanoke, 1936.

Alice Nancy, Bluefield, 1934.

Alvin, West Virginia, 1939.

Anna Sue, Radford, 1935.

Arnold Grant, Concord, 1936.

Richard Porterfield, Roanoke

Harry Porterfield, Florida

Lee Porterfield, Erie, Pa.

See p. 235.

names added in inf
probably of step
brothers & sisters

Ben Wells, U. S. Military, 1936.
Bessie Myrtle, Concord, 1918.
Birtle Oren, V. P. I., 1936.
Bonnie Jean, St. Luke's Hosp., 1940.
Cleo, Concord, 1942.
David Burke, Roanoke, 1935.
Evelyn Stewart, Bluefield, 1930.
Fayette Stone, Marshall, 1947.
Frances Caroline, Roanoke Hosp., 1934.
Geneva Belle, Concord, 1920.
Hallie Kleber, Radford, 1919.
Harold Bell, Marshall, 1947.
Harold Francis, West Virginia, 1921.
Harold Franklin, Glenville, 1928.
Henry Clay, Asbury, 1923.
Hilda Marie, Radford.
Ira Deward, Maryland, 1940.
James Herman, Concord, 1926.
Jane Elizabeth, Radford, 1947.
Janice Lorraine, Marion, 1939.
Janie Elizabeth, V. P. I., 1938.
Lanelle, Wesleyan, 1940.
Lois Eliza, Radford, 1934.
Marie, Radford, 1925.
Margaret Kegley, Roanoke Hosp., 1934.
Margaret Louise, Bluefield, 1938.
Mary Elizabeth, Bluefield, 1939.
Mary Wanda, Farmville, 1935.
Maurice Coleman, Maryland, 1928.
Nellie Austin, Radford, 1944.
Nellie Gray, Concord, 1920.
Shirley Nell, Madison, 1940.
Virginia Dare, Radford, 1930.
Virginia Eloise, Western, 1932.
Virginia Lee, Bluefield, 1933.
Winnie Harding, V. P. I., 1942.

(3f). Alexander Porterfield (1795-1860) m., 1824,
Susan Williams (1803-1876), daughter of John and Mary

(Griffith) Williams of Hoges Store; both were born in Montgomery County, Giles, now; his father's farm came into his possession, 1828; his farm embraced 411 3-4 acres; the land taxes were shared by his sons, John and William; served in the War of 1812; were interred at Boyds Chapel. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(4a). Ellen Nancy Porterfield (1826-1889) m., 1848, John Wesley Echols (1823-1914), farmer, son of Peter (1788-1866) and Nancy (Markland) Echols (1792-1870) of Pembroke; interred at Boyds Chapel. Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(5a). James Albert Echols (1849-1914) m., 1875, Margaret Lucinda Williams (1849-1884), daughter of John and Sarah Margaret (Lumpkin) Williams of Eggleston; no other more gifted man ever lived in Giles County; both were interred at New Zion. Home: Maybrook.

Issue:

(6a). Albert Beauregard Echols (1876-1877).

(6b). Charles Marvin Dent Echols (1878-1937) m. Irma Celia Puckett of Newport; was a merchant.

(6c). Nora Echols, b. 1879, m., 1905, Harry Scott McCluer of Fairfield.

(6d). John Frank Echols. (See with Lucy Virginia).

(5b). Sarah Jane Echols (1851-1912).

(5c). William Wade Echols, b. 1855, m. Ella Lee Martin (1865-1938); was a farmer, miller, merchant; a leading, and respected citizen of Newport; an influential Methodist, prohibitionist, and advocate of education. Home: Newport.

(5d). Senah Ann Echols (1857-1931).

(5e). Charles Wesley Echols. (See with Alberta Jane).

(5f). George Harrison Echols (1864-1927) m., 1896, Minnie Gertrude Dilley; was a minister in the Baltimore Conference for thirty-two years. Home: Charleston.

(4b). John McDowell Porterfield (1827-1897) m.,

1854, Susannah Dowdy (1830-1892); was a farmer; interred at Boyds Chapel. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(5a). Samuel Erastus Porterfield, died in infancy.

(5b). James William Porterfield (1858-1928) m. Helen Porterfield (1861-1925); was in the train service of the N. & W. for many years; was treasurer of Radford; was candidate for the Virginia Senate on the Republican ticket in Bland and Giles Counties, and was defeated by a few votes in that strong Democratic bailiwick; interred at New Zion. Home: Maybrook.

(5c). India Virginia Porterfield (1861-1914) m., 1881, John Kenley Williams (1858-1929), farmer, of Eggleston.

(5d). Lelia Geneva Porterfield (1864-1897) m., 1880, Isaac Edward Williams (1858-1936), farmer, of Eggleston.

(5c). Marie Burke Porterfield, b. 1866, m., 1888, Sidney John Moser (1865-1944) of Radford; issue, Mary Christine (1897-1938), teacher, educated at the Radford State Teachers College; taught in the Radford schools; had taught in the Norfolk schools.

(5f). Ada Florence Porterfield (1870-1915) m. Sidney Staffard Williams, farmer, of Wingo; was postmaster at Wingo.

(5g). John Radford Porterfield (1872-1874).

(5h). Mary Lou Porterfield (1875).

(4c). William Lewis Porterfield (1828-1876) m., 1850, Nancy Jane Dowdy (1822-1897); was a farmer; interred at Radford. Home: Radford.

Issue:

(5a). Electra Ann Porterfield (1851-1923) m., 1868, Isaac Thomas Turner (1845-1894) of Radford.

Issue:

(6a). William Newton Turner (1669-1935) m. Eulalie May Miller; was a farmer at Riner. (6b). Mary Florence Turner, b. 1874, m., 1896, Harry Bell McColgan (1861-1938) of Norton; issue, Ruth Turner, b. 1897, m. Lee Joseph Huettel of Norton; issue, Lee Joseph, b. 1925, in U. S.

Navy; Margaret Electra, b. 1899, was educated at Agnes Scott College, and Columbia University, is teaching in New York City; Harry Bell, b. 1901, m., 1930, Katherine Herms of Portsmouth, Ohio; was educated at the V. M. I.; is with the N. & W.; issue, Mary Katherine, b. 1933; Harry Bell, b. 1937; Mary Frances, b. 1904, was educated at the University of Tennessee, and Agnes Scott College; is a teacher at Norton; William Lewis, b. 1906, m., 1936, Allie Mae Bornman of Clarksdale, Mississippi; was educated at Davidson College, and the Union Theological Seminary; has been the pastor of the First Presbyterian church, Clarksville, Tennessee, since 1937; issue, Mary Allie, b. 1938; William Lewis, b. 1942; Edgar Bornman, b. 1945. (6c). Edgar Lee Turner (1880-1936) m., 1923, Helen Hall of Radford; issue, Clarence Edgar b. 1924. (6d). Oakley Booth Turner, b. 1882, m. Minnie Landrum of Radford; issue, Julia, Alpha, Clifton, William Lewis. (6e). Jennie Dora Turner (1884-1913) m. Esmond Simpson of Cambria. (6f). John Chapman Turner, b. 1889, m., 1922, Sadye A. McCarroll of Meadow Grove, Nebraska; has automobile businesses at Radford, and Christiansburg; has been a member of the Radford council, was mayor of Radford; is clerk of the Corporation Court, 1945; issue, John Chapman, b. 1923, served in the Army Medical Corps; was a student at the Oliver General Hospital, Augusta, Georgia, 1945. Home: Radford, Virginia.

(5b). John Chapman Porterfield (1853-1898), merchant, of Radford.

(5c). Laura Phyllis Porterfield (1855-1927) m., 1880, Harvey Berman Carden (1854-1920) of Radford.

(5d). Charles Porterfield (1857-1897) of Radford.

(5e). Mary Alice Porterfield (1860-1885) m., 1879, Samuel Franklin Payne (1854-1924) of Radford; issue, Winfred Payne of Cincinnati.

(5f). Albert Franklin Porterfield (1865-1941) was in business at La Frank, West Virginia.

(5g). Ophelia Jane Porterfield (1865-1943) m., 1881,

William Andrew Williams, (1860-1917), a farmer. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(6a). Grace Frances, b. 1882, m. Kemper Lybrook of Fincastle, farmer, dairyman; issue, Loreta Chapman, educated at William and Mary College; Mary Louise, educated at Roanoke Hospital; Janie Gray, educated at Farmville Teachers College; Gloria Phyllis, educated Farmville Teachers College; Leona Grace, educated at Farmville Teachers College. (6b). Lucile Vassie, (See with Charles Goff). (6c). Annie m. James Hudgins, with the N. & W.; (6d). Frank Charles (1888-1935) m. Mamie Higginbotham; issue, Alma; Mary Elizabeth (See with Earl Kitchener); Margaret Neal; Reba Sue; George; Chapman Miller. Home: Newport. (6e). Omer Blaine, b. 1891, m. Miss Williams; Olie Lee (1896-1939) m. Miss Bond. (6g). James m. Miss Smith. (6h). Laura Belle m. L. E. Meredith of Fincastle; issue Donald Lynn, b. 1940. (6i). Ena Sue (1905-1946) m. Harry W. Whiteside; issue, Harry W., student Roanoke College, 1947; Robert D. Home: Roanoke.

Roanoke World-News, March 1, 1946:

"Mrs. Ena Whiteside of Roanoke, critically injured in an automobile wreck near Radford a week ago, died at 5:30 A. M. today in a Radford hospital."

(5h). Andrew Johnson Porterfield (1867-1935), lumberman.

(5i). Walter Porterfield (1869-1880).

(4d). William Elizabeth Porterfield (1829-1907) m. Erastus Franklin Dowdy (1835-1863), 1856; issue, (5a). John Singleton (1857-1933) m. Tabitha Sanger (1858-1933). (5b). James William (1858-1888), county clerk. (5c). Martha Ellen (1860-1918) m., 1878, Paris George Lucas (1854-1911), farmer, Maybrook; issue, George (1879-1889); Lavie Homer, b. 1881, m., 1900, Howard Blankenship (1870-1922); issue, Innes Hayden, b. 1902; Virginia Irene, b. 1904; Mary Helen, b. 1906; Ellen Kathleen, b. 1910; Julia Ernestine, b. 1910; Hilda Keith, b.

1916. Home: Roanoke; Lola Lee (1884-1913) m. Frank Croy of Maybrook; issue, Ira (1904-1910); Theodore, b. 1906; Robert, b. 1908; Hampton, died in infancy; Kemper Edmunds, b. 1890, m. Effie Via; issue, Kemper Edmunds, b. 1915; Hazel Lee; Dorothy; Harold. Home: Roanoke; Courtlin Gilmer, b. 1895, m. Odella Cunningham, second, Jennie Smith. Home: Roanoke.

(4e). Unnamed infant, (1832).

(4f). George Alexander Porterfield (1833-1863) was educated at private schools; became a distinguished grammar teacher; was taken into the C. S. A.; was made captain in Company F, 24th Regiment Virginia Infantry; died of typhoid before Richmond, and is buried there.

(4g). Andrew Jackson Porterfield (1836-1863) was educated at private schools; had taught; was taken into the C. S. A., August 23, 1861, and became captain in Company D, 86th Regiment of Virginia Militia; was later captain in Company H, 36th Regiment Virginia Infantry; died of disease near the Mercer County line; was married to Amanda Rowan of Newport.

(4h). Martha Porterfield (1838-1887) was general delivery clerk at the Pembroke post office.

(4i). David Harrison Porterfield (1840-1863), student, was a sergeant in his brother's company, 24th Regiment Virginia Infantry, C. S. A.; was killed at Gettysburg.

(4j). Unnamed infant (1842).

(4k). Charles Clayton Porterfield (July 30, 1843-May 28, 1925), farmer, m. January 3, 1866, Margaret Evelyn Price (March 16, 1842-March 25, 1891) of Newport, daughter of Henry and Nancy (Williams) Price; had served in the C. S. A.; Methodist; was interred in Boyds Chapel cemetery. Home: Newport.

Issue:

(5a). Emma Lawrence m. Joseph Smith of Bluff City.

(5b). James Woody Porterfield (1871-1943) m. Lillie Virginia Smith of Newport; long an employe of the Viscose Corporation, b. at Newport. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

- (6a). Annie May m. Samuel Williams of Hoges Store.
- (6b). Mary Naomi m. Mr. Painter.
- (6c). Carl Keener, b. 1902, m., 1935, Edith Mae Robertson of Roanoke; issue, Jackie Carl, b. October 21, 1936.
- (6d). Helen Irene, m. Alvin Dowdy of Richmond.
- (6e). James Rudolph, b. 1907, m. Louise Robertson of Roanoke; issue, Dorothy Ray; Nancy Louise.
- (6f). Lacy Givens, b. 1910. Home: Roanoke.
- (6g). Paul Carver, b. 1912, m., 1944, Virginia Dare Riley of Roanoke; served in World War II, as staff sergeant. Home: Roanoke.
- (6h). Gertrude Virginia m. Fred Ellis Edwards of Roanoke.
- (5c). Lula May Porterfield m. Samuel Smith of Rock Camp.
- (5d). Phillip Ribble Porterfield, b. 1877, m. 1913, Elizabeth Peters of Bluefield; issue, Mary Elizabeth (1915).
- (5e). Bertie Easley Porterfield (1882-1888).
- (5f). Anna Zepha Porterfield, b. 1884, owns the homeplace. Home: Newport.
- (4L). Clementine Brown Porterfield (1846-1899) m., 1878, James McMullen; issue, Eunice m. Mr. Huffman of Covington.
- (4m). James Harvey Porterfield (1848-1880), lawyer, m. May 20, 1874, Henrietta Virginia Williams (1855-1908), daughter of Isaac Fleming (1825-1905) and Sarah Jane (Snidow) Williams (1828-1896), and granddaughter of Frederick and Jane (Stafford) Williams of Giles County. By contemporary people he was esteemed a very brilliant lawyer, and was so esteemed by Judge John Paul under whom he practiced. Chataigne listed him in 1880 as a lawyer of Newport, owner and operator of flour mills, and a leading farmer. He was Commonwealth's Attorney for Giles County; had been mustered into the Confederate States Army in 1864, and was made lieutenant of his com-

pany, and was shortly promoted to first lieutenant. He was a Methodist, Mason, Republican. Home: Newport, Virginia.

Issue:

(5a). Arthur Roland Porterfield (March 29, 1875-April 18, 1924) m. at Radford, Virginia, September 26, 1916, Cynthia G. Brown; was a lawyer, and practiced more than twenty years at Bland Court House, Virginia; was a farmer and business man; held many offices in Bland County, mayor, judge of Domestic Relations Court of Bland and Giles Counties; was a teacher at the age of sixteen, and began the study of law in 1898 with Judge Samuel W. Williams, later attorney general of Virginia, and at the University of Virginia in 1902; was interred in Bland cemetery. Home: Bland, Virginia.

Issue:

(6a). Arthur Roland Porterfield, b. June 26, 1917, entered the V. P. I. in September, 1934, curriculum in Chemical Engineering; received a B. S. degree, June 6, 1938. The Roanoke World-News, December 31, 1942: "Captain A. Roland Porterfield, former county agent of Patrick County, has been killed in Africa, his family has been notified by the War Department. He was a graduate of V. P. I., and was commissioned a first lieutenant when he entered the army several months ago, and had only recently been promoted to the rank of captain. He was fatally shot December 14, and died December 23, 1942." He was in Liberia when killed.

(6b). Mary Virginia Porterfield, teacher, b. June 16, 1918, was educated at Bland, and the Radford State Teachers College. Home: Bland.

(6c). Helen Brownie Porterfield, teacher, b. January 5, 1921, was educated at Bland, and the Radford State Teachers College; m. John Milton Engebretson of Granite Falls, Washington.

(6d). Ella Lois Porterfield, teacher, b. January 29, 1923, was educated at Bland and the Radford State Teachers College. Home: Bland.

(5b). Edgar Harvey Porterfield (1877-1920) m. Mary

Ada Hamlet of Richmond; was employed by the Virginia State Library; was a rural letter carrier, 1907-1920, and lived at Newport, Virginia. Home: Roanoke, Virginia, 505 Woods Avenue, S. W.

Issue:

(6a). James McDowell Porterfield, employe of the Norfolk and Western Railway, m. Eliza Bondurant of Roanoke; Methodist. Home: Roanoke.

Issue:

(7a). James McDowell Porterfield.

(6b). Marjorie Hamlet Porterfield, m. February 15, 1930, Allen Balmer Armistead of Roanoke, assistant superintendent of signals for the Norfolk and Western Railway. Home: Roanoke.

(6c). Edgar Homer Porterfield is a refrigeration mechanic. Home: Roanoke.

(6d). Mary Kathryn Porterfield, b. at Newport, m. August 24, 1935, John Madison Oliver of Richmond. Home: Richmond, Virginia.

(6e). Arthur Richard Porterfield, salesman, entered the army July 24, 1942, and served with the Ninth Infantry training regiment at Camp Croft, South Carolina; was graduated from the Officer Candidate School at Fort Benning in February, 1943, and was promoted to first lieutenant in July, 1943, and served overseas; m. October 19, 1945, Earline Truesdale of Columbia, South Carolina. Home: Roanoke, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Marjorie Truesdale Porterfield, b. in Roanoke, August 20, 1946.

(5c). James Herman Porterfield (1879-1931) was born at Newport. The Roanoke Times, February 23, 1931: "J. H. Porterfield, retired attorney and newspaper publisher died at his home at Bland C. H. this morning. Funeral services will be held at the Lutheran church Sunday at 1:30 p. m., and burial will be in the Bland cemetery. Mr. Porterfield established the Bland Messenger, a weekly newspaper, in

1922 and published it until 1928. He formerly practiced law, and was prominent in civic affairs."

(4n). Gordon Taylor Porterfield (September 11, 1849-June 4, 1910), lawyer, m., first, in 1871, Louvenia Lucas (1852-1905), daughter of Miles K. Lucas of Newport; second, November 15, 1905, Laura F. Peters, b. 1874, daughter of Joseph H. and Elizabeth Peters of Bluefield; was the owner of several farms, and the Mountain Lake summer resort; had held various offices in Giles county; was the leader of the Democratic party in the county, and an influential adviser of that party in the State; was a lecturer of note, and a prominent churchman. Home: Maybrook, Virginia.

Issue:

(5a). Minnie Howe Porterfield, b. July 8, 1873, m. June 4, 1890, Robert Henry Farrier (June 20, 1867-May 18, 1936) of Newport, farmer, and county superintendent of schools. Home: Newport, Virginia.

(6a). Kenneth Howe Farrier, b. May 14, 1891, m. Josephine Hamilton, b. May 11, 1894. Home: Abingdon.

(6b). Alpha Gordon Farrier (January 15, 1893-September 7, 1893).

(6c). Paul Henry Farrier, b. November 28, 1894, was educated at Emory and Henry College, and the University of Virginia; is a professor of English at V. P. I.; m. June 30, 1926, Virginia Austin Hancock, b. August 18, 1904, of Paris, Kentucky. Home: Blacksburg, Virginia.

(6d). Nancy Louise Farrier, b. June 13, 1896, m. June 16, 1920, Dr. William McLean Phipps, b. November 14, 1891, of Hopewell, Virginia.

(6e). Harriet Pence Farrier (February 6, 1898-December 2, 1912).

(6f). Helen May Farrier, b. April 13, 1900, m. February 23, 1932, Carroll Brice Mount (1902-1933), a medical missionary to Africa; second, Robert Baldwin Lotspeich of Morristown, Tennessee.

(6g). Mary Elizabeth Farrier (July 15, 1901-July 18, 1901).

(6h). Robert Henry Farrier, b. May 8, 1903, is a farmer; m. May 9, 1946, Shirley Elizabeth Copenhaver of Glade Spring, Rev. A. B. King of Pearisburg, officiating. Home: Newport, Virginia.

(5b). Theodore Gilbert Porterfield, b. October 27, 1876, on a farm near Maybrook, Virginia, attended the elementary public schools in that vicinity, and one term in the Newport high school, after which the family moved to Pearisburg, and he entered the Pearisburg Academy, graduating in that school, after which he enrolled for a two term course in the National Business College, Roanoke, graduating in both the amanuensis and bookkeeping departments. Soon after graduating, he accepted a position in the Transportation Department of the Norfolk and Western Railway at Roanoke, in the Car Record Office; later going to the office of the superintendent of transportation, and then to the office of the general superintendent, which last position he had to resign on account of his health, returning to his home at Pearisburg, where he slowly recovered, but thinking he had lung trouble, he sought a drier climate, and went to Las Vegas, New Mexico, and there secured a position with the Santa Fe Railway, which he kept until he thought he was well enough to return to Virginia, but before doing so, he made a trip to the Grand Canyon of Arizona and to Southern California, with a side-trip to the Catalina Island, out from Los Angeles.

Returning home, he assisted his father in the operation of Mountain Lake, a summer resort in Giles County, and during the winter worked in the office of the Interior Lumber Company, Interior, just across the mountain from Mountain Lake. The family then moved to the Payne farm, near Newport, and he continued at Mountain Lake during the summer months, but the winters in that section again proved a little too much for his health, so he took a trip to Florida, and then across to Cuba, and there he secured a position with the Spanish Treaty Claims Commission, to take testimony in Cuba, this Department being under the Department of Justice, and all appointments

came from Washington. He continued this work, going all over Cuba, until the work was completed, and again he returned to his home in Giles County, the family living at that time at Maybrook, they having sold the Newport farm, had bought the Beller farm at Maybrook. He again entered the management at Mountain Lake, but during the winter months he went to Florida, and secured the management of a hotel at Daytona Beach, returning each summer to Mountain Lake, keeping up this back and forth movement for fifteen years, with two years as manager of a hotel in Galveston, and later one year at Ponte Vedra Inn at Jacksonville Beach. He was also one summer at the Craig Healing Springs hotel, in the front office, and one year at the Martha Washington Inn at Abingdon. Then, he went to Charleston, South Carolina as assistant manager at the St. John Hotel, which position he still holds, 1946.

He united with the Boyds Chapel Methodist church, which is located near the farm on which he was born, early in life. He became a member of the Newport Lodge of Masons, as soon as he was of age, and later joined the Royal Arch Chapter at Pearisburg, and was a charter member of the Blue Lodge at Pembroke. Home: Newport. (5c). Bittle Wilson Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, April 16, 1879; was educated in the public schools of Giles County, and at the National Business College, Roanoke; has possessed and operated farms, and has been engaged in the lumber business in Giles County; m. December 26, 1906, Anabel Chapman Lucas of Philadelphia, (b. August 9, 1883 at New Castle, Virginia) a daughter of Rev. Chapman Sylvester and Nancy Evelyn (Carper) Lucas of the Christian Church; attended Pittsburgh schools; graduated from the State Teachers College, Indiana, class of 1902; taught in the Philadelphia schools, before marriage, and in the Roanoke, Virginia, schools later. Home: Maybrook, Virginia.

*1 d. Jan. 5, 1951
buried in
Birchlaan
Pearisburg*

Issue:

(6a). Bittle Wilson Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia,

December 23, 1907, was educated in Giles County schools; m. Margaret Lee Rice, January 20, 1941; is a wholesale salesman. Home: Roanoke, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Lawrence Chapman Porterfield, b. in 1942.

(7b). Bittle Wilson Porterfield, b. in 1944.

(6b). Theodore Chapman Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, November 7, 1909, was educated in the Giles County schools, and at Lynchburg College; was in business in Washington before World War II; is now a wholesale salesman; m. May 27, 1946, Doris Harter, a daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Leonard L. Harter of Washington. Home: Roanoke.

(6c). Robert Graham Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, attended Giles County schools, and Jefferson high school, Roanoke; is with the Kaiser Ship Building Company, Vancouver, Washington; m. Mary McArton of Pryor, Oklahoma. — 1950, Monticello, Utah

Issue:

(7a). Robert Graham Porterfield, b. in 1938.

(6d). Nancy Claudine Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, July 26, 1914;* was educated in the Giles County schools, at Jefferson high school, Roanoke, and at the State Teachers College, Radford; is a teacher in the Narrows, Virginia, high school. Home: Maybrook, Virginia.

(6e). Minnie Howe Porterfield, b. at Newport, Virginia, December 17, 1916, was educated in the Giles County schools, at Jefferson high school, Roanoke, and at the State Teachers College, Radford; m. James H. Haymaker of Christiansburg, who was educated at the V. P. I. Home: Christiansburg, Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Anna Louise Haymaker, b. in 1937.

(6f). Dorothy Louise Porterfield, b. at Pembroke, Virginia, December 25, 1918, was educated in the Roanoke schools, graduated from the Jefferson high school; was graduated from a local business college; studied drama in New York; has held secretarial positions in New York

* m. R. R. Greenwood, of Roanoke

City and in Washington; m. June 13, 1942, Lieutenant William Walter Carson of Nottoway, Virginia. Major Carson is now, 1946, Commonwealth's Attorney for Cumberland County, Virginia. Home: Cumberland, Virginia. *1950, Farmville, Va.* (5d). Gordon Taylor Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, May 13, 1908, was educated at the Beaver high school, Bluefield, and at the V. P. I.; m. April 8, 1937, at Tazewell, Virginia, Annabelle Sneed Gilmore, b. at Bluefield, West Virginia, October 31, 1907, a graduate of the Bristol high school and the Bluefield Business College; both are members of the Methodist Church; he has been employed by the Personal Finance Company for more than ten years; has been manager of the Charleston Branch for the past three years, 1946. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

Issue:

- (6a). Linda Sue Porterfield, b. August 21, 1943.
- (6b). Wanda Lee Porterfield, b. August 21, 1943.
- (6c). Laura Kaye Porterfield, b. October 11, 1945.
- (5e). Miller Carlisle Porterfield, b. at Maybrook, Virginia, June 5, 1910, was educated at the Beaver high school, and at the V. P. I.; m. December, 1936, Theresa Bernice Adams, b. October 17, 1912 in Jacksonville, Florida, a graduate of Andrew Jackson high school, and the Florida State College for Women, 1934. Home: Pulaski, Virginia.

Issue:

- (6a). Miller Carlisle Porterfield, b. in Jacksonville, Florida, July 1, 1938, has attended Kitty Wilson's Private School, and Jefferson elementary school, Pulaski, 1946.
- (6b). Gayle Katherine Porterfield, b. at Pulaski, Virginia, August 5, 1942.
- (6c). Robert Adams Porterfield, b. August 27, 1943 at Pulaski, Virginia.

The Roanoke Times, October 8, 1939:

"Pembroke, Virginia, October 7 (Special).—The Lucas Memorial church located at Maybrook is to be re-dedicated October 17 at 2 p. m. The building has been repaired and

painted and the interior completely renovated. Local ministers, church and civic leaders will be present for the service.

The Rev. Graham Frank of the Central Christian church of Dallas, Texas, will preach the rededication sermon. He is a son-in-law of the late Rev. Chapman S. Lucas in whose memory the building was erected. He will be accompanied to Pembroke by three daughters of Mr. Lucas, Mrs. Frank, and Misses Louise and Claudine Lucas of Kansas City, Missouri. Mrs. B. W. Porterfield, a fourth daughter, makes her home in Pembroke and Roanoke."

(2c). George Porterfield (1740-1824) m. March 22, 1792, Rachel Vance (1768-1831) of Berkeley County, Virginia. Aler's History of Martinsburg and Berkeley County, and Evans' History of Berkeley County mention George Porterfield. Mr. Evans is not in accord with Mr. Aler, nor with the record. Both authors state that George was born in Berkeley County, because they found him there, perhaps, and clarifying research would have been too tedious. Danske Dandridge in Historic Shepherdstown states: "The Porterfields are old residents of Jefferson County. Charles was killed at Camden, S. C. George, perhaps his cousin, was sergeant in his company, afterwards promoted to a captaincy." According to reliable records the Porterfields were not old residents of Jefferson County, but of Frederick. Charles and Robert were brothers, and George was their first cousin. Charles was not killed at Camden, but was wounded. Miss Dandridge states also that George was promoted to a captaincy, but does not give authority for the statement. Boogher in Gleanings of Virginia History states that George was first sergeant with Captain Morgan's Company, 1775. Cartwell's History of Frederick County does not mention George as first sergeant, but states that Charles was first sergeant. Mr. Cartmell is in agreement with the records as to Charles Porterfield. The records do not give George as sergeant or otherwise. Mr. Boogher is in error. Norris' History states the issue

of George, as follows: "William A., Alexander Hamilton (all died unmarried), Mary, Martha, Julia; Mary m. George Tabb; Martha m. William Cunningham; Julia m. John S. Porterfield." Swem's Register of the General Assembly of Virginia: "George Porterfield was a member of the house from Berkeley, 1808-1809, 1810-1811, 1812-1813, 1816-1817," Munsell's American Ancestry: "George Porterfield was representative in the Virginia Legislature twice." According to Dr. Swem, Munsell's statement is unreliable, and Dr. Swem is right.

In 1796 George Porterfield was a trustee of Falling Waters Presbyterian church. According to an old church list, he was one who contributed to the fund which was to be used in financing the building of a meeting house in the congregation of Falling Waters. This fund, contributed November 20, 1792, was probably used in the erection of the first building on the present site of the church at Spring Mills. The deed to this property was recorded in 1796. The Spring Mills church, although having been removed fully five miles from its original site, retains its historic name, Falling Waters. This church was removed to its present site in 1834. A burial ground had been opened there some years earlier. On August 12, 1934, its centennial anniversary was commemorated in the old square brick building, "a long, full day of reunion and communion for more than 500 people, starting at 10 o'clock Sunday morning and concluding after 10 at night."

Willard Rouse Jillson's Kentucky Land Grants:

"George Porterfield, on November 8, 1797, had 1000 acres of land surveyed on the Hingston Fork in Bourbon County, Kentucky."

The Kentucky Land Office advises that that grant was issued on account of a Treasury Warrant, and that it does not indicate the residence of the grantee. In discussing this matter, the Washington General Land Office referred to the Virginia Land Office, who replied: "A Treasury Warrant represents the purchase of State-owned land. At that time such land and brought from ten to fifty cents per

acre. Military Warrants were issued because of service in the Revolution."

Apparently George Porterfield had no such warrants, and used treasury warrants in Kentucky, while Captain Robert and Lieutenant Colonel Charles used military warrants. This does not indicate that George was a captain in the Revolution.

This grant was investigated to ascertain whether such record was for service in the Revolution, and to identify George Porterfield. In the foregoing paragraph will be seen the distinction between Treasury and Military Warrants.

Paris C. H., Bourbon County, Kentucky:

Deed Book A, p. 308, "John Fleming and wife, Lucy, of Bourbon County, Kentucky, deed to George Porterfield of Berkeley County, Virginia, in consideration of 200 pounds, 500 acres on the waters of Hingston Fork of Licking, April 21, 1789."

It is disclosed, in an old suit in Bourbon County, that George Porterfield was assignee of Thomas Hartley of 1000 acres of land on Treasury Warrant No. 10059, which grant was issued June 9, 1799. Apparently, there was some cloud on the title; the Fleming land was involved, and George Porterfield lost.

These references will fully identify this George Porterfield as the George Porterfield of Berkeley County, Virginia, a son of William and Martha (Alexander) Porterfield.

The Commissioner of the General Land Office, Washington, advises, under date of June 3, 1936, "The index in this office, of the names of Revolutionary War soldiers who received military bounty land warrants locatable on the public lands, does not contain the name of George Porterfield."

The Adjutant General advises that the name of George Porterfield has not been found on the records on file in his office. However, he states that the collection of Revolutionary War records is far from being complete.

Dr. John E. Alexander, prominent author, teacher, preacher, and college president, born at Little Valley, Pennsylvania; graduate of Jefferson College, 1839, and of Princeton Theological Seminary, 1842, in writing on the Alexander genealogy, made the following reference to the Porterfields:

"Rachel Alexander, third child, eldest daughter of John and Margaret Alexander, married Joseph Vance of Martinsburg. Their daughter, Rachel Vance, married Gen. George Porterfield. Both were of Berkeley County, Virginia, and the plantation on which they resided was near that of Mr. Joseph Vance, already described. Gen. Porterfield was a well-known and highly respected citizen of considerable wealth and influence.

Issue:

1. William Alexander Porterfield.
2. Mary Porterfield.
3. Joseph Porterfield.
4. Jane Porterfield.
5. Julia Porterfield.
6. Martha Porterfield.
7. Hamilton Porterfield.
8. Jane Porterfield.
9. John Porterfield.
10. Alexander Porterfield."

Commenting further, Dr. Alexander writes:

"2. Mary Porterfield married George Tabb of Berkeley County.

5. Julia Porterfield married her cousin John Porterfield; no children. Mr. Porterfield is dead, and his widow lives in Martinsburg.

6. Martha Porterfield married William Cunningham; no children. Mr. Cunningham is dead, and his widow resides in Martinsburg with her sister Mrs. Julia Porterfield.

8. Jane Porterfield married Daniel Morrison."—John E. Alexander, 1878, principal of Washington College, Tennessee.

In the foregoing, Dr. Alexander was perhaps writing slightly to vanity, especially where he refers to George Porterfield as General George Porterfield.

Issue:

(3a). William Porterfield (January 26, 1793-January 27, 1834), born in Berkley County, never married; was interred in the Spring Mills cemetery. In Norris' History, he is given as William A. Porterfield, and by Dr. John E. Alexander, as William Alexander Porterfield. The stone at his grave bears the name of William Porterfield.

(3b). Sarah Porterfield (December 21, 1795 - September 5, 1816), m. March 23, 1809, Jacob Friend Light (April 20, 1781-January 22, 1866), farmer, son of Peter and Elizabeth (Friend) Light of Berkeley Cohnty, Virginia. By his second wife, Ruth Soper (1793-1871) of Loudon County, Virginia, he had the following children, all daughters: Mary, Eliza, Jane, Elizabeth and Kate; were interred in Spring Mills cemetery.

Issue:

(4a). Sarah Elizabeth Light (1810-1882) m. in 1838, Robert Lemen of Williamsport, Maryland. Seven children, five sons and two daughters, of whom the eldest, Peter Lemen has a son, named Lewis Lemen, and a daughter, Nellie Lemen, now, 1938, living in Williamsport.

(4b). Ela William Light (1812-1858) never married.

(4c). Samuel Hoge Light (1814-1889) m. February 17, 1842, Anne White Tabb (1819-1881), a daughter of George and Mary (Porterfield) Tabb of Berkeley County, Virginia, Rev. Peyton Harrison officiating. Obviously Samuel Hoge Light and Anne White Tabb were first cousins, son and daughter of sisters, Sarah Porterfield Light and Mary Porterfield Tabb. He owned and operated a large plantation in Berkeley County; was interred in Spring Mills cemetery.

Issue:

(5a). William Edward Light (1843-1907) m. September 2, 1885, Frances Isadore Duval (1859-1907), a direct descendant of the French Huguenots; was educated in Park Street

Seminary Convent, Baltimore. He was a private in Company E, 2nd Virginia Infantry, Stonewall Brigade; was interred in St. Josephs cemetery at Martinsburg.

Issue:

(6a). Eleanor Newton Duval Light m., 1931, Francis Leo Lydanne.

(6b). Augusta Ann Tabb Light m., 1914, Francis Lauck Beall; issue, Francis Brooke, b. 1915; Charles Edward Campbell, b. 1918; Philip Duval, b. 1925; Eleanor Virginia, b. 1932. Home: Hedgesville, West Virginia.

(5b). John Hanson Light (1845-1898) m., 1870, Emma Heyser (1853-1901); issue, Charles Porterfield, b. 1871, is a hotel manager; m. Margaret Hunter Harlan. Home: Washington; issue, Charles Porterfield, who was professor of law at Washington and Lee University. Home: Washington, D. C.

(6b). Nannie H. Light (1873).

(6c). George Heyser Light, b. 1875, m., 1909, Ella Craig Russ; was still an active professor of mathematics at the University of Colorado, 1941; has been at that University since 1916; received an A. B. and M. A. from Princeton University, and Ph. D. from Yale, 1916; has one son, William Craig, b. 1921. Home: Boulder.

(6d). Harry C. Light, b. 1876, of Bunker Hill, West Virginia.

(6e). Eva M. Light (1877).

(6f). Ida B. Light (1878-1879).

(6g). Howard Tabb Light, b. 1880, m., 1902, Ella May Demmitt; is a federal employe; issue, Martha, William, Howard (1908-1926); Kenneth, federal employe. Home: Washington.

(6h). Florence Hanson Light, lecturer, b. 1882, was educated at Fairfax Hall; Agnes Scott College; Martinsburg Business College; Union Protestant Infirmary; is chairman of Home Economics Committee, Virginia State Grange; m., 1915, Lieutenant Colonel Alexander Watson Williams, M. D., was with the Medical Corps, U. S. A., and

died in France, October 6, 1918; m., March 22, 1923, Alfred Harmon Roberts of Alexander.

Issue:

(7a). Margaret Williams, b. Manila, 1916, educated at Alexandria; is lecturer for Mount Vernon Grange, 1938.

(7b). Alexander Watson Williams, b. 1918, entered V. P. I. in September, 1936, in Curriculum in Dairy Husbandry.

(7c). Robert French Roberts, b. 1923.

(7d). Richard Light Roberts, (1925-1927).

(7e). Sue Harmon Roberts, b. 1927.

(7f). Martha Tabb Roberts, b. 1928.

(5c). George Tabb Light (1847-1922).

(5d). Thomas Friend Light (1849-1940). (See with Annie May Porterfield).

(5e). Charles Hamilton Light (1853-1862).

(5f). Mary Porterfield Light (1856-1926) m., 1883, John Turner Morison (1852-1914); issue, Guy Turner Morison, b. 1885, m. Carrie Kennedy; issue, Mary Frances m., 1937, Dr. William Luther Knott of Washington; Anna Elizabeth Morison (1888-1914); Lucy Tabb Morison, b. 1891, m. John Jolliffe, farmer, of Stephenson, Virginia; issue, Mary Jane, teacher, educated at Farmville State Teachers College; George Light Morison, b. 1894.

(5g). Julia Porterfield Light (1856-1857).

(5h). Lucy Porterfield Light (1860-1862).

The Spring Mills cemetery is the burial place of this family.

(3c). Mary Porterfield (1797-1836) m. March 11, 1828, George Tabb (1794-1869) of Berkeley County, who later married a daughter of Colonel James Long, having no issue.

Issue:

1. Ann White Tabb, who married Samuel Hoge Light.

2. Mary Edith Tabb, who married William W. Walker without issue.

3. George Hamilton Tabb, who died in his youth.

4. Martha Tabb, who married Hanson Glenn Maslin.
5. Lucinda Tabb, who married John Harrison without issue.
6. Louisa Tabb, who married James Nelson of Woodstock, Virginia.
7. Jane Tabb, of whom no records have been disclosed.

Dr. Alexander, mentioned before, wrote of this family, but gave no dates, and dates are always interesting, perhaps indispensable to genealogical study. The consecutive arrangement of children above may not be authentic, because much of the data that have been disclosed were considered doubtful. This family is mentioned also in the William and Mary Quarterly, but dubious points were not clarified.

(3d). Julia Anne Porterfield (1800-1879) m. John Sheerer Porterfield (1788-1851).

(3e). Jane Porterfield (1802-1861) m. May 26, 1825, Daniel Buckles Morison (1800-1865) of Berkeley County. His will, recorded April 10, 1865, names George O., Daniel Buckles, William, Martha, Mary and Julia. Dr. Alexander lists his children as: George, Mary, Elizabeth, William, Edmonia, Virginia, Martha, Julia, and Daniel Buckles Morison, having added Elizabeth, Edmonia and Virginia, who may have been properly given, and may have been deceased when their father made his will.

(3f). George Hamilton Porterfield (1804-1831) was interred in Spring Mills cemetery.

(3g). Martha Porterfield (1806-1880) m. William Cunningham of Berkeley County. No issue.

(3h). -----

(3i). John Alexander Porterfield (1810-1831) was interred in Spring Mills cemetery.

(2d). Matthew Porterfield (1792-1804), farmer, was not married, and lived in Berkley County, Virginia, born and died there, born a British subject.

Berkeley County Will Book, Number 3, p. 643:

'I, Matthew Porterfield of Berkeley County, and Com-

monwealth of Virginia, do make my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to to say; first, I desire that the plantation, I now live on, be sold by my executors hereafter named and, out of the monies accruing therefrom, pay and satisfy such of my just debts as remain unpaid, and the remaining part of my real and personal estate shall be divided by my executors in the following manner; secondly, I give to my brother Josiah Porterfield the sum of fifty dollars to be his and his heirs forever; thirdly, I give to the heirs of my brother John Porterfield, deceased, the sum of fifty dollars to be paid twelve months after my decease; fourthly, I give to my brother William Porterfield and his heirs the sum of two hundred dollars to be their own forever. Also I give to said William's son John, one hundred dollars to be his and his heirs forever, the said sum of three hundred shall be paid unto the said William and John two years after my decease; fifthly, I give to the heirs of Alexander Porterfield, deceased, the sum of two hundred dollars to be equally divided with said heirs when they arrive to the age of twenty-one years; sixthly, I give to my brother George Porterfield one Negro girl named Violet to be his and his heirs forever; seventhly, I give to my sister Rachel Mason two Negro girls, namely Ida and Poe, to be at her disposal. Also I give to my brother-in-law James Mason one Negro boy named Ben to be his and his heirs forever from the first day of April next; eighthly, I give to my sister Mary Harlan one Negro boy named Nat to be hers and her heirs forever; ninthly, I give to George Harlan, son of Mary Harlan, all my household and kitchen furniture; tenthly, I give to Matthew Harlan, son of said Mary Harlan, my riding horse, saddle and bride; eleventhly, I give to Mary Mason, daughter of James Mason, one black mare; twelfthly, I give to Elizabeth Mason, daughter of James Mason, one colt; thirteenthly, all the rest of my estate both real and personal of what nature or kind so ever it may not herein before particularly disposed of, I desire may be equally divided among my brother George Porterfield and my two sisters, namely,

Rachel Mason and Mary Harlan, which I give them, their heirs, executors, administrators and assigns forever, and lastly, I do hereby constitute and appoint my friends George Porterfield and George Harlan executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all other or former wills by me heretofore made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the fifteenth of June, one thousand eight hundred and four. Signed, sealed, published, and declared as and for the last will and testament of the above-named Matthew Porterfield in presence of:

Matthew Porterfield (Seal)

Witnesses: John B. Crisman
C. W. Pendleton
Jehu Harlan.

Proved and recorded December 24, 1804.

John B. Chrisman
Jehu Harlan.

D. Hunter, Clerk of Bekeley County."

This will specifically sets forth the names of the brothers and sisters of Matthew Porterfield, and is a landmark of genealogy.

(2e). William Porterfield (1745-1821) m. 1775, Mary Paul (1758-1825), a daughter of John and Elizabeth Paul of Berkeley County, Voriginia, and from the former two, apparently, all Porterfields, residing now, 1938, in Berkeley and Jefferson Counties, are deceased. He was a farmer, who owned and operated a plantation, and his home was located on the highway from Hainesville to Falling Waters, West Virginia, and Williamsport, Maryland.

The dates, in the foregoing paragraph, were furnished by Mrs. Dora Sperow Dennis, a rescendant, of Martinsburg, West Virginia, and have been tediously compared with other available records.

In the Journal of the Virginia House of Delegates for 1823 is mentioned William Porterfield, in connection with military fines, so common then, while sheriff of Berkeley County, 1802, 1803, 1804.

To distinguish William Porterfield (1745-1821) from his son William Porterfield (1787-1837), both life-long residents of Berkeley County, family informants refer to him as 'deaf' Billy, and to his son as 'lame' Billy. Writing episodically Judge Porterfield related that the latter had met his death by being run over by a wagon in his forty-ninth year of age.

Mary's father, John Paul, born 1730, built the stone house in which he lived on the Williamsport Pike, Hainesville, and which later became the place of marriage and home of Sallie Allelia Porterfield, a granddaughter.

Norris' History of the Lower Shenandoah Valley:

"William Porterfield served in the Revolutionary War; was a magistrate of Berkeley County, 1785, and high sheriff, 1803. His issue were: John, George, Charles (died in early life), Alexander (died in the service of the United States at Norfolk, Virginia, 1812), William, Nancy and Mary. John married Nancy Pendleton, and was a member of the Legislature at the time of his death, in 1824; no issue. George married Mary Tabb, issue, George Alexander, who married Emily Terrill, and Ann, who married Magnus Tate Snodgrass, both have issue. William married a Miss Williamson, and left issue. Mary married Elijah Harlan and removed to Kentucky, and they left issue. Nancy married George Crisman, and they left issue."

The Porterfield sketch in the Norris History, here quoted from, was written, as has been stated, by Col. George Alexander Porterfield (1822-1919) of Charles Town, West Virginia, son of George and Mary (Tabb) Porterfield, when about sixty-eight years of age. The author should have been in a very favorable position, in respect to time and place, to have written history, both authentic and replete with family episode, and especially of the family of William and Mary (Paul) Porterfield, his grandparents, although his grandfather died a year before his birth, and his father only about five years later.

In that sketch, Col. Porterfield mentions the follow-

ing as the children of William and Mary (Paul) Porterfield:

John Porterfield.

George Porterfield.

Charles Porterfield.

Alexander Porterfield.

William Porterfield.

Nancy Porterfield.

Mary Porterfield.

Wendell Small Porterfield (1875-1943), another descendant, but a little farther removed than Col. George Alexander Porterfield, having resided during his entire life in Berkeley County, lists these as the children of William and Mary (Paul) Porterfield:

John Porterfield, b. 1776.

Alexander Porterfield, b. in 1778.

Charles Porterfield, b. in 1780.

Catherine Porterfield, b. in 1782.

Martha Porterfield, b. in 1785.

William Porterfield, b. in 1787.

Matthew Porterfield, b. in 1789.

George Porterfield, b. in 1791.

Mary Porterfield, b. in 1793.

James Porterfield, b. in 1795.

Hugh Porterfield, b. in 1797.

Elizabeth Porterfield, b. in 1800.

Evidently, Mr. Porterfield, being a person of sturdy principle, took the foregoing list from the Bible of that family.

And Col. Porterfield failed to mention Elizabeth Porterfield, who married Alexander Robinson, although an aunt, but who is mentioned in her father's will, as well as in the family Bible list above. Neither did Col. Porterfield mention James Porterfield, who shared equally in his father's estate. However, he lists Nancy Porterfield as a sister of his father, and states that she married George Crisman and left issue. You will note that Nancy Porterfield is not included in the Bible list, nor is her name given in the will of William Porterfield (1745-1821), evidently,

Col. Porterfield included a daughter of Alexander Porterfield list. Neither is Catherine, Martha, Matthew, nor Hugh mentioned by Col. Porterfield, and it is believed that these four deceased in infancy, because their names are not given in their father's will, nor are they found in any other reference. John Porterfield, the first child, as given in the Bible list, and as given by Col. Porterfield as dying while a member of the Legislature in 1824, is not given in his father's will.

Swem's Register of the Virginia General Assembly:

"John Porterfield, member of the House of Delegates, 1819-20, 1820-21, 1825-26."

And Dr. Swem is reliable, whatever he put his hand to do was done authentically. From this quotation from Dr. Swem it appears that John Porterfield did not decease in 1824, as recounted by Col. Porterfield, and it is not understood why John was overlooked in his father's will, because the father having died first, the son's name should have appeared therein, had he been a devisee. However, John Porterfield may have received a settlement at the time of his marriage, or before, or later, with the understanding that he would not be concerned in future devises. He was not deceased in 1818, because Nancy Pendleton Porterfield, his wife, devised her whole estate to him that year. He, having been born in 1776, was of marriageable age twenty years before her death, hence, because of time and custom, it may be, without thought of the law of primogeniture, which had been followed in Scotland, but never in America, either in Pennsylvania or Virginia by the first Porterfields, that he had a prior settlement from his father.

As in cases of deaths or other important changes of members, Swem's Register indicates such events by footnotes, but John Porterfield's death is not referred to in any way in that volume. So, it is believed that he did not decease until the latter part of the session of December 5, 1825-March 9, 1826, or in 1826. Had he died in 1824, as stated by Col. Porterfield, he would not have been elected to the Legislature in 1825, and had he died in 1825, a suc-

cessor would have been named, more than likely, for the session of 1825-26, and Swem would have indicated it in his footnes.

An examination of the printed Journal of the House of Delegates begun on December 5, 1825, and extending to March 9, 1826, indicates that the House was in session on Monday, February 27, 1826 (p. 186), and Tuesday, February 28, 1826 (p. 186). The House was not normally in session on Sunday, so it apparently did not meet on Sunday, February 26, 1826.

However, it appears that John Porterfield was not in attendance either on February 27 or 28. An examination of the manuscript attendance book for the session of 1825-26 shows that John Porterfield was paid on January 7, 1826, for 34 days attendance and on February 25, 1826, for 49 days attendance. He was not paid for the period between February 25 and March 9, the date of adjournment, so apparently was not in attendance.

In fact an entry in the printed Journal (p. 185) gives a motion allowing Messrs. Upshur and Porterfield leave of absence from the remainder of the session from February 25, 1826.

Upon the appointment of committees, John Porterfield was assigned to those of Roads and Navigation, and Propositions and Grievances, and the Journal shows that he was present and voting each day up to and including February 24, 1826. He voted for a bill, "providing more effectually for the establishment of a public library," on January 4, 1826. Mr. William H. Snidow, representing Giles County at that time, voted against the library bill. John Porterfield voted to increase the salary of the Governor to \$5,000 per year.

Both William and Mary (Paul) Porterfield were born in Frederick County, Virginia.

Issue:

(3a). John Porterfield (August 8, 1776-1826) m. Nancy Pendleton who died in 1818, without issue. Evidently he was prominent as well as popular in Berkeley County.

(3b). Alexander Porterfield (1774-1814) saw service in the War of 1812, as follows: "As private in Captain Robert Wilson's Company, 6th Regiment of Artillery (Read, Jr's), Virginia Militia, April 1, 1813 to October 16, 1813; Private, Captain William Gregory's Company of Light Infantry, 4th Regiment (Boyd's) Virginia Militia, April 19, 1814 to August 3, 1814; Quarter Master, same regiment, August 3, 1814, until his death December 30, 1814." George Porterfield administered his estate.

(3c). Charles Porterfield (1780-) died in early life, according to Col. Porterfield in the Norris History. However, he is mentioned in his father's will, dated 1821, and was then about forty-one years of age. Mr. Claude Porterfield Light writes, concerning him: "He was an officer in the United States Army, and was killed when thrown from his horse against a stump after his return to Berkeley County." The Department records do not show that he was ever an officer in the Army. He was not married.

(3d). Catherine Porterfield, b. in 1782, does not appear in her father's will.

(3e). Martha Porterfield, b. in 1785, does not appear in her father's will. Perhaps, Catherine and Martha died in infancy, or soon thereafter. No record has been disclosed.

(3f). William Porterfield (December 27, 1787-April 30, 1837) m. May 29, 1923, Mary Ann Williamson (November 166, 1804-February 24, 1864). Mr. Charles Neal Porterfield of Gerrardstown, West Virginia states that he was a farmer, and that they were buried at Falling Waters in Berkeley County.

Issue:

(4a). Mary Ann Porterfield, b. in 1824, m. Moses William Burr, farmer, of Bardane, West Virginia.

(4b). Matthew James Porterfield (August 26-November 12, 1827).

(4c). Abraham Williamson Porterfield (1828-1864) m., 1852, Lucinda Catherine Small; second, Susan Ellen Hawk; was a farmer; interred in Green Hill cemetery, Martinsburg.

Issue:

(5a). Mary Ellen Porterfield (1853-1937) m., 1872, William Valliant Seibert (1851-1924), a farmer. Home: Hedgesville.

Issue:

(6a). Jacob Porterfield Seibert, b. 1873, m., 1904, Annie Gertrude Park; issue, Mary Louise, b. 1909; Jean Park, b. 1911. Home: Hedgesville.

(6b). Cora Belle Seibert (1875-1938) of Hedgesville.

(6c). William Beattie Seibert, b. 1878, farmer, of Hedgesville.

(6d). Ernest Hugh Seibert, b. 1885, m., 1914, Anna Elizabeth Morison (1888-1914).

(5b). William Letcher Porterfield, b. 1858, m., 1881, Sarah Ann Clark; was a miller. Home: Martinsburg.

Issue:

(6a). Annie May, Mrs. Byrd of Martinsburg. (6b). Nellie, Mrs. Yontz of Martinsburg.

(5c). Annie May Porterfield (18660-1944) m., 1882, Thomas Friend Light (1849-1940), a leading farmer and dairyman of Berkeley County; was a prominent churchman and Presbyterian elder. Home: Martinsburg.

Issue:

(6a). Williamson Hoge Light, b. 1882, m., 1918, Sarah Catherine Lingamfelter, b. 1888; is a farmer. Home: Martinsburg.

Issue:

(7a). Anna May Light, b. January 2, 1920, graduated from the Martinsburg high school, 1939, and from the Martinsburg Business College, 1940; attended New York World's Fair, summer 1939; Presbyterian; was delegate to Massanetta, 1938 and 1939; has held stenographic positions both in Martinsburg and in Washington. Home: Martinsburg.

(6b). Claude Porterfield Light, lawyer, b. in Berkeley County, September 8, 1884, m. March 25, 1939, Helen McGregor Wilson, in the Fourth Avenue Presbyterian Church, New York City; graduated from Berkeley Military Academy, 1903; has a A. B. degree, 1906, and L. L. B., 1911,

from Washington and Lee University; was employed by the U. S. Bureau of Investigation; was assistant prosecuting attorney of Wool County. Home: Parkersburg, West Virginia.

(6c). Daisy Ellen Light, b. January 20, 1887, was educated at Martinsburg; m. June 24, 1925, James Earl Williamson, son of Samuel Ellis and Sarah Catherine (Lutz) Williamson. Home: Martinsburg, West Virginia.

Martinsburg Journal:

"Mrs. Annie Porterfield Light, 83, widow of Thomas F. Light who deceased three years ago, died at her home on the Williamsport Pike, Sunday at 3 a. m.

Born near Falling Waters, November 18, 1860, she was the daughter of the late A. W. and Susan Ellen Porterfield. She spent her early life in that section, moving to the Williamsport Pike residence in the late 80's.

She was a lifelong member of the Presbyterian Church. Surviving her are three children—W. Hoge Light, at the home farm; Claude P. Light of Parkersburg; and Mrs. James E. Williamson, at home.

Interment will be in Green Hill."

(4d). "William Rush Porterfield was my father, and my mother was Helen O'Neill Donnelly. He was born and brought up on an adjoining farm to the one on which he spent all of his mature life in Berkeley County, and she, across the Potomac River, in Washington County, Maryland, only a few miles from my father's home. My father's farm was seven miles north of Martinsburg, and the first battle of the Civil War, after Fort Sumter, was fought on it. Jackson, being in Martinsburg at the time, took three hundred men and went out to our farm where he was met by a Northern Army, and they fought the battle over our farm, burned the barn to the ground, and shelled the house terribly. My mother took the four children (I was the fourth, about four months old) over to my grandmother Porterfield's. Our farm was on the turnpike with the house on one side of the road, and the barn on the other.

Grandfather Porterfield had died several years before the war, and had died by accident. The horse on which he was riding, fell, and threw him under a passing wagon which killed him. He died, however, after he was the father of six children. My grandfather Donnelly was known as Col. Donnelly, because he was Adjutant General, or had held some such military office in Maryland. There were born to my mother seven children, six sons and one daughter." E. E. Porterfield, Judge of the Circuit Court, Kansas City, Missouri, 14 January, 1932.

The distinguished judge was entitled to write the sketch of his father and mother. Issue:

(5a). William Perry Porterfield (December 20, 1855-October 9, 1941) was born in Berkeley County, Virginia. He wrote January 15, 1937: "I learned the drug business, graduating from the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy, and went to North Dakota in 1882, going into business in Fargo, in which I remained until retiring from it in 1922. Since then, I have been spending the summers in North Dakota, and the winters in the South, preferably along the Gulf Coast."

Legislative Records, Bismarck, North Dakota:

William Porterfield served as State Senator from the Ninth District of Cass County in the Thirteenth Session which convened January 7, 1913, and in the Fourteenth Session which convened January 5, 1915."

The 1913 North Dakota Blue Book mentions him, also the Journal of the American Pharmaceutical Association for June, 1940.

Martinsburg Journal, October 9, 1941:

"W. Perry Porterfield dropped dead this morning in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, while waiting to change trains from Fargo, North Dakota to Hagerstown, Maryland. Funeral will be in Hagerstown and burial in old Norbourne Cemetery at Martinsburg."

(5b). Daniel Alexander Porterfield, b. in 1857, and died young.

(5c). John Moler Porterfield (1859-1925) m. November

29, 1886, Amelia Albertis of Martinsburg, where she was born October 27, 1861. Both grew up and were educated at Martinsburg, and both were members of the Trinity Episcopal Church. Soon after their marriage, they removed to Texas, located at Honey Grove in Fannin County, and engaged in farming. After his death she returned to Martinsburg. No issue.

(5d). Edward Everett Porterfield (March 29, 1861-November 10, 1933), lawyer, Judge, m. October 9, 1889, Julia L. Chick, daughter of Joseph S. Chick, widely known Kansas City banker, received his equivalent of high school at Martinsburg; graduated from Franklin and Marshall College at Lancaster, Pennsylvania, 1883; was admitted to the Hagerstown, Maryland, Bar in November, 1885; was principal of the Hancock, Maryland, school, 1885-1886, to earn money to go west; first thought of Wichita as his future home, but when he stopped in Kansas City in June, 1886, he decided to stay there. He found work with a law firm for three years, and then entered business alone, gradually improving until he stood among the prominent lawyers of Western Missouri. He continued in active practice until April 2, 1907, when he was appointed to the bench by Governor Joseph W. Folk. In the campaign of 1908, he was elected for a six year term, continuing to be re-elected each succeeding six years at the head of his party ticket.

Judge Porterfield was a member of the Shannon Democratic faction, but never failed to draw support from all groups. At one time the Republicans seriously considered placing him on their ticket.

Before his appointment as judge he never had given thought to juvenile work.

However, not all of Judge Porterfield's court work was in the juvenile division. He frequently handled criminal and civil cases.

Judge Porterfield explains that, "Under our law the ten circuit judges are required to select one of their number as judge of the juvenile court. I was so selected the first part of January, 1909, and have held that court from that

time until the present time. Until two or three years ago I held the court only on Fridays, and held the regular circuit court the rest of the week. The work has so far increased the last few years that I am now giving four days a week, beginning each Wednesday morning, to the juvenile court. I take a jury case on Monday and Tuesday."

Referring to the Boys' Hotel, Judge Porterfield writes: "In vacation time of 1910, I raised \$65,000 with which to buy real estate and to erect suitable buildings for a boys' hotel, a home for homeless working boys, and that has been my hobby ever since."

Judge Porterfield writes: "Of the few things I have accomplished, I am especially proud of the fact that I wrote the first Mother's Pension Law, and had our legislature pass it in 1911, the first one passed in the United States. All the States except possibly two or three have since adopted this law. It is administered in the juvenile court, and I have administered it ever since it became law. I think it is the most constructive law on the statute books, and has two great virtues—one is, it keeps the child at home with the mother where all children ought to be kept, if the mother is a fit one; the other is, it costs less. A child may be kept at home with the mother for one-third the expense at boarding homes or institutions."

Judge Porterfield was buried in Mt. Washington Cemetery at Kansas City.

Issue:

(6a). Edward Everett Porterfield, b. 1890, m., 1930, Mildred Shively; is president of the Porterfield Air Craft Corporation which manufactures airplanes in Kansas City.

(6b). Joseph Chick Porterfield, who died in 1902.

(6c). Julia Porterfield, Mrs. Cresswell, whose daughter, Julianne, "is the most interesting part of the family," wrote Judge Porterfield, "three years old May 4, 1932."

(5e). Milton Williamson Porterfield, b. in Berkeley County, Virginia, March 30, 1863, m. February 5, 1887, Ida Elizabeth Startzman (February 3, 1866-March 11, 1927), is a prominent farmer and fruit grower of Wash-

ington County, Maryland; both are affiliated with the Trinity Lutheran Church. Home: Hagerstown, Maryland.

Issue:

(6a). Joseph Harlan Porterfield, b. June 23, 1888, m. in 1911, Mary Elizabeth Losh (1886-1926). Home: Hagerstown, Maryland.

Issue:

(7a). Milton Losh Porterfield, b. July 23, 1912, m. in February, 1940, Janet Kauffman of Hagerstown. Home: Hagerstown.

The following announcement was received: "Announcing the marriage of Miss Janet Clugston Kauffman to Mr. Milton Losh Porterfield on Wednesday, February the seventh, nineteen hundred and forty, Hagerstown, Maryland. At home: After February 11th, 6 Snyder Avenue, Hagerstown, Maryland."

(7b). Helen Katherine Porterfield, b. May 13, 1921 in Hagerstown, Maryland, is a student; is a member of the M. E. Church. Home: Hagerstown.

(7c). George Harlan Porterfield (April 2, 1923-April 4, 1936).

(6b). Milton Perry Porterfield, b. September 14, 1890, m. October 22, 1918, Myrtle True Horst of Hagerstown, b. October 18, 1896; is a druggist; both are affiliated with the First Christian Church. Home: Hagerstown.

Issue:

(7a). Joseph Perry Porterfield, b. in Hagerstown, Maryland, March 14, 1923, has been educated at the Hagerstown high school, and at Lynchburg College, Lynchburg, Virginia; was preaching at Crewe, Virginia, during the summer of 1945; is affiliated with the Christian Church. Home: Hagerstown.

(6c). William Porterfield (1892-1909).

(6d). Raymond Startsman Porterfield, b. in Hagerstown, in 1894, farmer m. Ruth Saums of Hagerstown. Home: Hagerstown.

Issue:

(7a). Robert Edward Porterfield, b. July 26, 1936, is in school in Hagerstown.

(6e). Hubert Lester Porterfield, b. at Hagerstown, Maryland, September 9, 1899; graduated from Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, 1925; licensed to practice medicine in Maryland, 1925; has been so engaged since then; is a member and fellow of the American Medical Association; was inducted into World War I, October 22, 1918, as a private, and was honorably discharged December 16, 1918; m. September 20, 1928, Florence R. Chenoweth of St. James, Minnesota. Home: Hagerstown, Maryland, 1132 Oak Hill Avenue.

Issue:

(7a). Hubert William Porterfield, b. September 24, 1929, is in Culver Military Academy, 1946. Home: Hagerstown.

(4e). Alexander Robinson Porterfield (1833-1924), farmer, m., first, Matilda Small; second, December 24, 1863, Susan Virginia Small (July 4, 1840-November 13, 1903), daughter of John and Sallie Small, and cousin of Matilda, the first wife. The four children by the first marriage did not survive infancy.

F. Vernon Aler, a local historian, does not list him as a soldier in the Confederate States Army, but the Washington records show that A. R. Porterfield supplied that army with beef.

Throughout his long life he remained a leading farmer. They were interred in the Green Hill cemetery.

Issue:

(5a). Sallie Allelia Porterfield (1864-1936) m. December 21, 1887, John Wilson Sperow, b. January 23, 1866. He was a prominent farmer of Berkeley County, and his home was near Bedington; takes a normal interest in civic affairs; has represented his county in the State Legislature.

After moving to Martinsburg, in 1911, they affiliated with the Trinity Methodist church. She was a member of the D. A. R., the U. D. C. and other associations, for which she was very active. Interment for her was in Rosedale cemetery, Martinsburg.

Issue:

(6a). Wilson Porterfield Sperow, b. 1888, was educated at Shepherd State Teachers College; has been school principal at Bunker Hill, West Virginia, at Boonsboro, Maryland, and at Hagerstown; is a member of the Hagerstown Masonic Choir; m. March 20, 1920, Lillian Henrietta Sites, daughter of Dr. Johnson McKee and Isabella Sites of Pendleton County. Home: Hagerstown, Maryland.

(6b). Dora Vivian Sperow, b. 1892, m. May 7, 1910, Daniel Franklin Dennis of Martinsburg, West Virginia.

Issue:

(7a). Margaret Catherine Dennis, who married R. A. McArver, Jr., of Hagerstown.

(5b). Father—John Milton Porterfield.

Mother—Hester Naomi Sperow Porterfield.

Issue:

(6a). First child: Lewis Burr—Married a Shiver.

Children: Lewis Burr, Jr.—Married a Wolf.

Child: Ronald Burr.

Allan Max—Married a Brown.

Children: Beverly Lee, Lindia Carol (girls).

(6b). Second child: Mary Susan—Married a Lloyd.

Child: Edward Porterfield Lloyd.

(6c). Third child: Helen Virginia—Married a McIntyre.

Children: William Milton McIntyre.

Naomi May McIntyre.

(6d). Fourth child: Alexander Robinson—Married a Wolf. No children.

(6e). Fifth child: William Rush—Married an Armstrong.

Children: Victor Coolidge, Rex Eugene.

(6f). Sixth child: Hester Naomi—Unmarried.

(6g). Seventh child: John Milton II — Married a Shockey.

Children: David Wilson, John Milton III, Charles Shockey.

(6h). Eighth child: Anna May—Married a Long.

Children: Nancy Virginia Long, Mary Ethel Long.

(6i). Ninth child: Wendell Phillip—Married a Dunham.

Children: Phyllis Kay, Jeannette Ray, (girls)."

The foregoing data were so given, and are presented verbatim.

The Martinsburg directory discloses that Mrs. Lewis Burr Porterfield was formerly Miss Letha Shiver; that Mrs. William Rush Porterfield was Miss Elsie Armstrong; that Mrs. Alexander Robinson Porterfield was Miss Letha Wolf; and that Mrs. Wendell Phillip Porterfield was Miss Marcella Dunham.

Apparently Miss Hester Naomi Porterfield later became Mrs. Otto Wangemann, as is shown in the obituary of her father.

The death of John Milton Porterfield occurred April 25, 1945, and burial was in Rosedale cemetery.

Martinsburg Journal, 1945:

"John Milton Porterfield, 79, retired carpenter, farmer and orchardsit, died Wednesday at 6:15 p. m., at his home, 615 North High Street, following an illness of several years.

Born April 15, 1866, he was a son of the late A. R. and Susan (Small) Porterfield.

As a young man, he learned the carpenter's trade and worked with the late Wendell Small. In 1894 he engaged in farming on Route 2, and operated the farm and orchard until 1942 when he moved to Martinsburg. He was a member of the Board of Stewards of Trinity Methodist church. Surviving are his widow, five sons, and four daughters: Mrs. Earl Lloyd, Mrs. Earl McIntyre, Mrs. Otto Wangemann, and Mrs. DeNeen Long, all of Martinsburg."

(5c). William Burr Porterfield (1868-1927) m. Sarah May McBryde, a native of Canada, who deceased June 20, 1928 in Ogden, Utah, their former place of residence.

Issue:

(6a). Sarah May Porterfield, now, 1939, married, and living in the State of Washington.

(5d). James Benjamin Porterfield (August 28, 1869-March 19, 1944), carpenter, farmer, m. December 21, 1893,

Sarah Catherine Hollida (1867-1937), a daughter of John W. and Susan Myers Couchman Hollida of Berkeley County; worked as a carpenter when a young man; was thus engaged when he suffered a heat prostration in 1920, and when he fell some years later and broke his back; lived on his farm until 1919 when he moved to Martinsburg; was a member of the Trinity Methodist Church; was buried in Green Hill cemetery. Home: Martinsburg, West Virginia, 328 Boyd Avenue.

Issue:

(6a). Marvin Hollida Porterfield, surgeon, b. 1895, was educated at the University of Maryland, graduating in 1917; licensed to practice in West Virginia, 1917; is a member of the local and State medical societies, and a member and fellow of the American Medical Association; was called into active service in World War I, as 1st Lt. M. C. February 1, 1918, and honorably discharged December 13, 1918. In World War II, he was commissioned Lt. Cmdr., M. C., and entered on active duty in July, 1942, and was honorably discharged in December of 1945. Home: Martinsburg.

Issue:

(7a). Marvin Hollida Porterfield, b. at Martinsburg, was educated at Martinsburg high school; was a student at V. P. I. from September, 1936 to June 1938, registered in two year curriculum pre-medicine; continued the course at the West Virginia University, 1938 to 1939, when he entered service in World War II; has served in the office of a navy medical detachment in the South Pacific. Home: Martinsburg.

(7b). Susan Virginia Porterfield of Martinsburg.

(7c). William M. Porterfield was an Army Aviation Cadet, 1944. Home: Martinsburg.

(6b). James Myers Porterfield, a student at the West Virginia University, was inducted for service in World War I, at Morgantown, October 2, 1918, and deceased at Martinsburg, of pneumonia, October 18, 1918.

(5e). Charles Neal Porterfield, farmer, b. in Berkeley County, West Virginia, February 13, 1872, m. first, in March, 1897, Lillie Ellsworth Mathews of Martinsburg, West Virginia, who deceased December 13, 1924; second, in March, 1928, Nellie Groff Gerrardstown; Presbyterian. Home: Gerrardstown.

Issue:

(6a). Lillie Cornelia Porterfield, b. at Darkesville, West Virginia, January 26, 1905, was educated at the University of West Virginia, from which she received an A. B. degree, 1929, and a M. S. from the University of Chicago, 1942; has been a teacher in various private and public schools; is now, 1946, dean of girls at the Radford School for Girls, El Paso, Texas; is a Presbyterian. Home: Gerrardstown.

(6b). Genevieve Rebecca Porterfield, b. at Bunker Hill, West Virginia, July 6, 1907, received a diploma from Carnegie Library School, Pittsburgh, 1930; Ph. B. from the University of Chicago, 1932; went to Ohio University in 1936 as children's librarian of the Edwin Watts Chubb (Ohio University) Library, enrolled for part time work at the Ohio University in the first semester of 1937-1938, the Summer Session 1938, and both semesters of 1938-1939; was granted a leave of absence for 1940 to engage in graduate work at Columbia University; resided while in New York City, for that purpose, at 500 Riverside Drive; is a member of the American Library Association, and according to the latest edition of the Association Handbook, is Reference Librarian at the Texas Technological College, located at Lubbock, Texas, 1946; is going, June, 1946, to the University of New Mexico, Albuquerque, to be the reference librarian there; is a Presbyterian. Home: Gerrardstown.

(5f). George Alexander Porterfield, telegrapher, b. 1873, m., 1906, Eva Miller Dillon, b. 1876; both are Methodists, and both are interested in agriculture. Home: Hedgesville.

(5g). Wendell Small Porterfield (1875-1943), prominent Presbyterian, farmer and banker, m., 1903, Cora Eva Kennedy, b. 1874; interred in Spring Mills cemetery. Home: Bedington.

Issue:

(6a). Donald Kennedy Porterfield, merchant, b. 1904, m., 1930, Adelyn Isabelle Miller. Home: Martinsburg.

Issue:

(7a). William Wendell Porterfield, b. August 24, 1936.

(6b). Anna Virginia Porterfield (April 13, 1908-October 15, 1910).

(6c). Wendell Bruce Porterfield, b. August 2, 1914, attended the University of Pittsburgh, School of Engineering, 1937-38, evening; entered the service in World War II, August 6, 1941; was ammunition sergeant at Camp Bowie, Texas, for two years; embarked for England, November 22, 1943; participated in the following campaigns: Normandy, Northern France, Ardennes, Rhineland, and Central Germany; was awarded the Croix De Guerre, and the Bronze Star; m. December 1, 1942 at Martinsburg, Nancy Catherine Latimer, b. at Carrollton, Virginia, May 31, 1918. Home: Charles Town, West Virginia, (1947).

Issue:

(7a). Anna Douglass Porterfield, b. at Martinsburg, West Virginia, February 18, 1947.

Columbia University Directory, 1943:

Porterfield, Allen, Graduate, 1905.

Porterfield, Allen Wilson, Jr., Summer Session, 1938.

Porterfield, Erik Adolph, College, 1940-1942.

Porterfield, Genevieve, Library Service, 1940-1941.

Porterfield, James K. Taylor, Business, 1920-1921.

Porterfield, John, Extension, 1937-1938.

Porterfield, Joseph Arthur, College, 1937-1939.

Porterfield, Mary McDonald, Summer Session, 1926.

West Virginia University Directory, 1946:

Allen Wilson Porterfield of Bedington, West Virginia.

George Terrill Porterfield of Charles Town, West Virginia.

Cornelia Porterfield of Gerrardstown, West Virginia.

Genevieve Porterfield of Gerrardstown, West Virginia.

Donald Kennedy Porterfield of Martinsburg, West Virginia.

Harold Francis Porterfield of Bluefield, West Virginia.

Alvin Porterfield of Gap Mills, West Virginia.

Marvin Hollida Porterfield of Martinsburg, West Virginia.

"There are many Porterfields in West Virginia, but so far as I know I was the first, either in name or kin, to enter the West Virginia University. I did this as a freshman on September 8, 1897. West Virginia University had from 1897 to 1901 the four quarter system I went right through. I was elected president of the sophomore class, then of the junior, then of the senior, but by that time I had 'graduated'.

In 1899 I received a University Fellowship. For this an undergraduate degree was necessary. On October 1, I walked up with two others and got my diploma: it was a dummy; it had no signatures. These I never got until two years later. Precisely how West Virginia University lists me I do not know; for I have never been able to find even that much out. I took my A.M. there in the latter part of 1901.

There was then a Jefferson County Porterfield in the University but I never saw him and don't know his name. Two nieces, Cornelia and Genevieve Porterfield, took each an A.B. in, I think, 1927 and 1928. One nephew, Donald Porterfield, entered about 1926; but he soon determined he would quit; there was no opposition to this. A grand nephew, Marvin Porterfield, entered the Medical School in, I think, 1938. The war interfered with his work. I do not know what became of him."—Allen Wilson Porterfield. (5h). Allen Wilson Porterfield, educator, author, b. in Berkeley County, West Virginia, near Bedington, August 30, 1877, was educated in the county public schools, at Shepherd State Teachers College, where he graduated with a standard normal diploma, in 1897; received an A.B. degree, 1900, and an A.M., in 1901, from the West Virginia University; later received the Ph. D. degree from Columbia University; taught in West Virginia University from 1899

to 1905; studied in Columbia University, Carl Schurz fellow in German, from 1905 to 1907; taught from 1905 to 1917 in Columbia University.

In September, 1915, he married Elsie deValois Chesley, b. in New York, N. Y., daughter of Arthur and Josephine (Valois) Chesley; was educated at Barnard College, an A. B. degree, 1915; attended Hunter College, University of Copenhagen, Denmark; superintendent of St. Luke's Church School; social service investigator; member of Washington Heights Day Nursery Association, since 1936; member of the Episcopal Church.

During the World War I, he served as lieutenant and captain with the Sixth Division overseas, receiving a citation for "especially meritorious services in suppressing a stampede in a German prison camp."

From 1919 to 1922, he was on the editorial staff of the New York Evening Post; was professor of German during the two years following in Randolph Macon Woman's College; has been, since 1924, head of the department of German in West Virginia University.

Into his busy educational career, he has crowded divers and sundry accomplishments. A distinguished author, editor and translator, as well as educator, he has prominent membership in many literary and educational associations and societies.

Such desirable connections with societies, as he enjoys, although the reminders of distinctive accomplishments, are seldom the significance of leisure. Renown comes not upon a person of folded hands; the road thereto is of a different route.

In the Phi Beta Kappa's campaign in defence of intellectual freedom, he has taken an active part. As chairman of the West Virginia University Society in New York City, he lends a ready and helpful hand. He is National First Vice-President of the Delta Phi Alpha, a German fraternity. Of others, with which he is actively affiliated, the following are mentioned: Eichendorff Gesellschaft; Modern Language Association; Scandinavian Studies in

America; Goethe Society (New York); Phi Kappa Psi; Phi Beta Kappa.

A translation, to our language by him from the German, may be seen in "The Goose Man", a novel of nearly five hundred pages, by Jacob Wasserman, published in 1922 by Messrs. Harcourt, Brace and Company, New York, beginning with part III of the second chapter. The English version, of the first chapter and sections I and II of the second chapter of the same, is the work of Ludwig Lewisohn.

Read the book, if you please, and think of the time, labor and skill required in that task. Such contemplation, even on the part of the inexperienced, will compel admiration.

On his book writings, you are cordially referred to one, by name, "Karl Lebrecht Immerman", published by the Columbia University Press, in 1911. No quotation is given here. However, to give you an idea of his diction, permission has been obtained for the use of a book review which appeared in "The New York Sun", of October 18, 1939. The review is also very interesting, from another angle, as it tells so much about the mind of its author, Dr. Allen Wilson Porterfield, as much, perhaps, as it does about Dr. Perry Miller's book, "The New England Mind", of which it is a friendly study.

The opinion, expressed in the last sentence of the foregoing paragraph, may have real foundation; for to write is to pass judgment on yourself. The review, because of its length, will not be given, but may be read as directed above.

Former recent addresses of Dr. Porterfield have been: Morgantown, West Virginia, New York City, and Tuckahoe, New York.

Issue:

(6a). Allen Wilson Porterfield, b. 1918, was educated at Columbia University, receiving a B. S. degree in Electrical Engineering; employed at the New York branch of the Electrical Storage Battery Company—(Exide). Home: New York.

(6b). Joseph Arthur Porterfield, b. 1921, entered Colum-

bia University, 1938; was reported killed in World War II. Home: New York.

(6c). Erik Adolph Porterfield, b. 1923, was a junior in high school, 1938; served in the U. S. Navy, World War II. Home: New York.

(5i). Theodore Harmon Porterfield, b. 1880, m., 1903, Fanny Ellen Lemaster, b. 1897; Methodists; is a farmer. Home: Hedgesville.

Issue:

(6a). Ruth Virginia Porterfield, b. 1904, m., 1926, Ernest Gustave Stickel of Hedgesville; issue, (7a). Delford Lefew, b. 1927, is a medical student, Duke University, 1944-1945, 1946-1947, so far, and is working towards a M.D. degree. (7b). Marvin Wayne, b. 1929. (7c). Dean Page, b. 1945. Uncle Harmon writes: "Marvin Wayne prefers to be a farmer, 1947, and that Dean Page's future occupation is not predictable, 1947."

(6b). Zelda Azalia (1908-1917). (6c). Herbert Cannon, b. 1912, m., 1940, Margaret Hamilton Brown; is a farmer. Home Hedgesville; issue, Irma Ruth, b. 1941; Joann Hamilton, b. 1946. (6d). Harmon Theodore, b. 1919, m., 1946, Catherine L. Coyle of Martinsburg; is a farmer.

(4f). Jacob Milton Porterfield (1837-1864) was a farmer, and sold wheat to the C. S. A., later enlisting in Company E, 2nd Virginia Infantry; was reported killed in the battle of the Wilderness, May 5 and 6, 1864.

(3g). Matthew Porterfield, b. 1789, probably died in infancy.

"Of my three sons, Joseph Arthur was killed over the Adriatic on December 8, 1943, having left Italy in a P-38, combat plane, to escort a fleet of heavy bombers on the way to Greece. He was declared dead on February 8, 1945, and awarded the Purple Heart on March 28, 1945; Allen Wilson has been in the Government Hospital since January 12, 1945 from a head wound received while engaged in electronic work; the other, Erik Adolph, is still in the Navy."—Allen W. Porterfield, March 4, 1946.

(3h). George Porterfield (1791-1827), apparently, was the possessor of property, and a person of good address and appearance, because he married, March 27, 1821, Mary Tabb, b. 1803, the tenth of fourteen children of George Tabb, of that distinguished English family who came to Gloucester County, Virginia during the earliest colonial period. The will of his father, dated April 26, 1821, set forth a devise to him of lands, chattels, and other personal property, and designated him executor of the estate devised, together with William Cunningham, a respected neighbor and scion of an ancient Scottish family, who, because of age, declined to act; his service in the War of 1812 is indicated by family record; deceased at Romney.

Issue:

(4a). George Alexander Porterfield (1822-1919) is listed with the first few graduates of the Virginia Military Institute, organized in 1839; was an officer in the War with Mexico; was a teacher; editor; was an officer in the C. S. A., and commanded at the battle of Philippi; was a banker, a literary contributor to historical societies, a family historian; m., 1849, Emily Terrill (1832-1905) of Warm Springs, Virginia, whom he had met while teaching, as reported, and with whom he had had a broken engagement which had been repaired by her mother. Her father was William H. Terrill (1799-1876), a former attorney, living in Bath County, who had, like many others, the sorrow, in the fratricidal strife, of having lost one son with the Union dead and another with the Confederate.

After the battle of Philippi he retired from the Army. In 1870, left the farm, and came to Charles Town; was made secretary of the Valley Fire Insurance Company which was later organized into the bank of Charles Town, with him as cashier; was buried at Martinsburg. Home: Charles Town.

Issue:

(5a). William Terrill Porterfield (1850-1862), shot to death while playing with empty guns.

(5b). Elizabeth Morton Porterfield m. Henry H. Cooke; issue, Emily Terrill, who married Harold N. Eldridge;

Edward Esten, who married Hannah Alexander.

(5c). John Porterfield (1855-1939), banker of Charles Town, m., 1876, Annie Green.

Issue:

(6a). John Terrill Porterfield (1879-1939) matriculated at William and Mary College, October 7, 1895; in his first and third year, he gave his parent as John Porterfield, in the second, J. T. Porterfield; was a member of the Kappa Alpha social fraternity; during part of his last year, was president of the Philomatheon Literary Society; represented this society as an associate editor of the college magazine, 1897-98; was an instructor in modern languages; graduated in the departments of German, Latin, mathematics, English, and French; in 1896-97, held the Corcoran Scholarship, and the Soutter, 1897-98; graduated in law from the University of Virginia; practiced in Charles Town; was Commonwealth's Attorney for Jefferson County; was inducted into World War I at Columbus, 1918, and was discharged in November; m. Myrtle Meadows; issue, John Terrill; Mary. Home: Charles Town.

(6b). Clarborn Green Porterfield deceased unmarried.

(6c). Phillip Terrill Porterfield m. Mollie Thompson Moore, a teacher in the public schools. Home: Charles Town; issue, Phillip Terrill was educated at the University of Kentucky; Gunnell Hurst was a seaman; Ann Green, b. 1919, was educated at Brenau College; Virginia Thompson, b. 1920, was educated at Brenau College.

(6d). Mary McDonald Porterfield, not married, attended Columbia University. Home: Charles Town.

(5d). George Porterfield, b. 1857, m., 1885, Susan Simmons of Hagerstown; was postmaster at Charles Town under President Cleveland.

Issue:

(6a). George Terrill Porterfield, b. April 15, 1886, attended West Virginia University; was appointed to the railway mail service, December 22, 1913, from Polk, Minnesota; served in the Winton and Duluth R. P. O., the Hibbing and Duluth, in the U. S. Postal Agency in France, 1918; was

appointed, and reassigned to the Hibbing and Duluth, then to the Duluth and Minneapolis, and is now, 1946, assigned to the International Falls and Little Falls R. P. O.; is not married. Home: Little Falls, Minnesota, R. 1.

(6b). James Simmons Porterfield, who deceased young.

(6b). Emily Porterfield, b. in Charles Town, was a clerk for the Maryland Trust Company, 1931; was living at 700 Park Avenue, Winona Apartment, Baltimore, 1946.

(5e). Mary Porterfield, b. 1859, m. William Chase Morton of Richmond; issue, Elizabeth Jackson of Richmond.

(5f). Charles Porterfield (1861-1936) was appointed to the U. S. Military Academy, but rejected because of poor eyesight; was educated at Washington and Lee University, receiving an A.B. degree, 1882, and an L.L.B. at the University of Virginia, 1884; cooperated with the Judge Advocate General in the revision of the U. S. Army Statutes; was grand master of the Alcyone Masonic Lodge; member of the Aztec Club of 1847; m. Katherine Knox Taylor, 1891; discontinued the practice of law in Washington, and became associated with the West Publishing Company, and later with the Edward Thompson Publishing Company as secretary, and editor of Ruling Case Law; m. Salvadora Cohen, 1908, a graduate of Bryn Mawr, who survived him; interred at Northport. Home: Northport.

Issue:

(6a). George Alexander Porterfield (1892-1931), educated at Trinity College School, Ontario; joined the Canadian E. F., 1914; transferred to the Regular British Army, 1915; was wounded many times; was interred in la Chaise cemetery, Paris.

(6b). Charles Porterfield, b. 1894, joined the C. E. F., 1914, and served until 1915, returning to the United States and enlisting in the Minnesota National Guard; commissioned second lieutenant in the Regular Army, 1916; served throughout World War I as captain in the First Division; was made major, August 10, 1929. Home: Baltimore.

(6c). James Knox Taylor Porterfield, b. 1897, was educated in St. Paul; called into active service in World War I as

a 2nd lieutenant, June 8, 1917, serving overseas from August 24, 1918 to April 29, 1919; honorably discharged May 2, 1919, Later, he engaged in the insurance business in Savannah, Georgia.

(6d). John Porterfield, b. 1916, was educated at Windsor, Connecticut; is with a textile commission merchant. Home: Northport.

(5g). Emily Serena Porterfield, b. 1864, m., 1886, George Washington (1858-1905), a son of John A. and Eleanor Selden Washington of Charles Town.

(6a). Richard Blackburn Washington, b. February 5, 1887, received his elementary education at Charles Town; college and seminary courses at St. Mary's at Emmitsburg; attended the American College in Rome; was ordained to the priesthood, June 13, 1920; was assistant at St. Peter's, Richmond, and later at Sacred Heart, Norfolk; was made pastor of Sacred Heart, Hot Springs, Virginia, in August, 1922, pastor at Mary's, Fort Monroe, January, 1935; was made pastor of St. Mary's, Fredericksburg, in September, 1936, and returned as pastor of Sacred Heart, Hot Springs, in October, 1937. Residence; Hot Springs, Virginia.

(6b). Louisa Fountaine Washington (1888-1898).

(5h). Kate Seton Porterfield (1870-1920), deceased in Washington.

(4b). Anne Porterfield m., 1843, Magnus Tate Snodgrass (1814-1882), who possessed some fine estates which he later lost; issue, Alexander Porterfield; William R.; George Tabb; Magnus A.; Mary Emma; Robert Lee. Home: Berkeley County, West Virginia.

(3i). Mary Porterfield (1793-1840) m. Elijah Harlan, a cousin.

(3j). James Porterfield, b. 1795, m., 1820, Ann Rebecca Jack. Home: Hedgesville.

Issue:

(4a). John William Porterfield (1822-1882), owner and operator of Porterfield mills, lived four miles west of Hedgesville.

(4b). George Porterfield, b. 1824, was not married.

(4c). Charles Alexander Porterfield (1826-1881) enlisted in the C. S. A., at Bunker Hill, October 4, 1862, and was taken into Company E, 2nd Virginia Infantry. His will is dated, 1881, so, he must have survived the Civil War.

(4d). Robert Porterfield, b. 1828, was said to have been killed in the retreat of his company from the battle of Spottsylvania Court House, 1864. No record.

(4e). Elizabeth Porterfield m. Mr. Harrison. (4f). Mary Porterfield m. Allen French. (4g). Anne Porterfield m. William Jack; issue, William Porterfield Jack of Hedgesville.

(3k). Hugh Porterfield, b. 1797, is not mentioned in father's will.

(3l). Elizabeth, b. 1800, m. Alexander Robinson, no issue.

(2f). Alexander Porterfield (1746-1790) m., 1783, Elizabeth Sheerer (1760-1815), both Presbyterians, members of the Falling Waters church in Berkeley County; devised to Elizabeth, William, John, and Archibald, three sons, and to five daughters, Sarah, Martha, Nancy, Rachel, and Polly; were buried in the churchyard.

Issue:

(3a). William Sheerer Porterfield (1784-1825), not married.

(3b). Archibald Sheerer Porterfield (1785-1831) m., 1814, Hannah Towson (1791-1853); was a farmer; was a member of the Virginia Legislature, 1817-18, 1818-19.

Issue:

(4a). Unnamed infant (1815).

(4b). Martha Janette Porterfield (1817-1888) m., 1835, James Carroll Coulehan (1810-1881) engaged in the mercantile business in Cumberland, Maryland; later, removing to Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Wisconsin, and in 1859, to Bellevue, Iowa, where he again engaged in the same business until 1877, when he retired.

Issue:

(5a). Mary Virginia Irwin, b. 1838, in Cumberland.

(5b). Robert Emmett, b. 1840, in Cumberland.

- (5c). Anna Carroll, b. 1842, in Wheeling, Virginia.
- (5d). Helen Janette Porterfield, b. 1845, in Pittsburgh.
- (5e). Ella Jane Porterfield, b. 1848, in Pittsburgh.
- (5f). Agnes Frances, b. 1850, in Lancaster, Ohio.
- (5g). James Carroll, b. 1851, in Lancaster.
- (5h). Charles Edward, b. 1855, in Sheboygan, Wisconsin.
- (4c). Alexander Hamilton Porterfield (1821-1869) m., 1846, Amanda Malvina Schumo (1827-1857), educated at Steubenville Ladies' Seminary, Ohio; was a student at the University of Virginia, 1842-1843; taught Latin; later, was in the governmental service in Washington; were Presbyterians, and interred in the Presbyterian cemetery at Abington, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

- (5a). Augusta Porterfield (1847-1848).
- (5b). Anna Rebecca Porterfield, b. Williamsport, Maryland, March 8, 1849, d. Paterson, New Jersey, April 19, 1938, was descended on her father's side from Scotch Presbyterians, and on her mother's from Philadelphia Quaker stock. Her girlhood was spent in Philadelphia, the family removing to the village of Layton in Sussex County, in 1866. She married Benamin Franklin Tuttle (January 3, 1848-January 27, 1914) at Hainesville, New Jersey, January 12, 1870. He was a descendant of John Tuthill (1635-1717), whose father, Henry Tuthill, came from Tharston, Norfolk County, England, in 1637 or a little earlier, from the family manor, Saxlingham, seven miles south of Norwich. At the time of her marriage, her husband was the storekeeper at Layton. In 1878 they removed to Pompton, and in 1883 to Paterson. During all her life, and especially in her later years, one of her chief interests was gardening. She exchanged seeds and plants with friends and neighbors, so that hers became a garden of memories, blooming with Annie Tynan's strawberry shrub, Sophie Coulson's lavender iris, Emma Rauchfuss' white lady slippers, Mrs. Thomas Moore's rose mallows, Lillie Heinhart's phlox, Alice Bender's cysanthemums, Miss Marion Galls robin runaway. In winter her house was bright with Mrs. Kliem's Christ-

mas cactus and Mrs. Halstead's aspidistra. The gardens of her friends bloomed in turn with her gifts. A caller once asked Jessie MacFarlan the name of a white flower, and Miss MacFarlan answered: "Some call them feverfew, but we always speak of them as Mrs. Tuttle's flowers, because she gave use the seeds years ago."

Funeral services for her were at her home at 2 p. m. on Friday, April 22, and interment at Pompton Lakes cemetery.

Issue:

(6a). Frank Hamilton Tuttle (1870-1947) was a wholesale salesman of Paterson.

(6b). Edith May Tuttle, b. in Layton, New Jersey, July 30, 1872, is a graduate of New York University; was a teacher in Theodore Roosevelt high school, New York; was instructor in New York University Summer School; is the author of "Emerging Personalities", published in 1936 by the Professional and Technical Press, New York; also, of "Teacups and Hearthstones", a book of beautiful thoughts, which appeared in 1941, and because of its features of history and autobiography, will greatly interest all Porterfields. Home: Paterson, New Jersey, 267 Hamilton Avenue.

(6c). William Montgomery Tuttle (1874-1934) m., 1904, Edith Church (1878-1915); was vice-president of the Paterson National Bank, and director of the Glen Rock National Bank; was a member of the Glen Rock Board of Education. Home: Glen Rock.

Issue:

(7a). Elizabeth Church Tuttle, b. 1907, m., 1935, Raymond Romary of Glen Rock; is a graduate of Wilson College, and high school teacher at Clifton.

(7b). John William Tuttle, b. 1912, m., 1943, Edel Valerie Petricek of Brunn, Austria; is a graduate of Lafayette College; was an engineer in Tulsa; issue, William Montgomery, b. 1944. Home: Owensboro, Kentucky.

(6d). Ada Virginia Tuttle, b. 1878, m., 1923, Andrew

Bailey Gaddis; was trained for Social Work. Home: Paterson.

(6e). Charles Porterfield Tuttle (March 16-August 17, 1880).

(6f). Louis Irwin Tuttle, b. 1880, m., 1908, Irene Gall (1885-1946); was educated at New York University; was vice-president of a bank; is with an investment firm in New York City. Home: Glen Rock.

Issue:

(7a). William Porterfield Tuttle, b. 1909, m., 1934, Ruth Welsh of Blackwell, Oklahoma; served in World War II, and was discharged with the rank of captain. Home: Columbus, Georgia.

(7b). Mary Elvin Tuttle, b. 1914, graduated from Mount Holyoke College, 1938.

(5c). Archibald Irwin Porterfield (1851-1855).

(5d). Edith Jane Porterfield (1854-1870).

(4d). Charles Towson Porterfield (1826-1876) m., 1854, Margaret Jane Hollman (1829-1891); was educated at Georgetown Medical School, and at Philadelphia Medical College; after his discharge from the Union Army, July 24, 1865, engaged in the drug business at Fort Madison, Iowa; later, returned to Williamsport, and continued in that business until his death. Home: Williamsport, Maryland.

(5a). Charles Irwin Porterfield (1855-1915) m., 1907, Mabel Orten of Pueblo, Colorado; worked for the B. and O. Railroad; moved to Colorado in 1880, and mined at Silver Cliff; entered the employ of the Santa Fe, and became assistant freight and passenger agent; was elected to the Senate of Colorado, 1896; issue, Kathlyn Patricia, b. 1908. Home: Pueblo.

(5b). William Alexander Porterfield (October 26, 1857-November 27, 1910) m. in 1888, Rebecca Sherwood Feddeman in Baltimore, Maryland. She was born in 1872 at Saint Michaels, Maryland, and was a daughter of Captain Daniel Maynadier and Alice Ann (Colbert) Feddeman. He was originally a telegraph operator, and a life member of the Old Time Telegraphers; later in life, became a banker and broker, and was a member of the New York Stock Exchange

and Chicago Board of Trade, and operated extensively in Chicago, Washington, and Richmond, having at one time thirty-five offices in the South. He died while busy on the New York Stock Exchange at 920 Bergen Street, Brooklyn, New York, and was buried with Masonic honors at Williamsport, Maryland.

Issue:

(6a). William Alexander Porterfield, b. in Baltimore, February 26, 1890. They are members of the Episcopal Church, and live at 325 22nd Street, North West, Canton, Ohio. He is vice president and general sales manager of the Union Metal Manufacturing Company, Canton, Ohio. He is a Mason.

Issue:

(7a). William Alexander Porterfield, b. in Oswego, Kansas, August 20, 1912, was graduated in June, 1931 as First Lieutenant of Cadets at the Culver Military Academy, Culver, Indiana. He matriculated at the University of Virginia in 1931, but left without finishing.

(7b). Bettie Louise Porterfield, b. in Dallas, Texas, August 15, 1919.

"Holdrege, Nebraska, December 17. Word has just been received by friends here of the sudden death in Brooklyn, New York of W. A. Porterfield, who until last April had made his home here. His death according to physicians was due to enlargement of the heart. The deceased was at one time financial editor of a Chicago daily and had also during a portion of his life acted as Washington correspondent for a number of eastern dailies. Later he conducted a brokerage business in the national capital. A few years ago, however, he suffered financial reverses and was compelled to look for employment. He came west and obtained positions which he held successfully with brokerage houses at Kansas City, Omaha and Lincoln. During his residence in this city he conducted a branch office for a Lincoln firm for which he also worked at Red Cloud, North Platte and other Nebraska cities. Mr. Porterfield was 55 years old. He left a widow, a son and a daughter. He was

a native of Maryland in which State his remains will rest.”
—Nebraska State Journal, December 18, 1910.

(6b). Margaret Hollman Porterfield, b. in Washington, August 25, 1891, resides in Dallas, Texas. She is married to William Franklin Ash.

Issue:

(7a). William Franklin Ash, b. December 1, 1931.

(7b). Adele Ash.

(5c). Joseph Hollman Porterfield (February 29, 1860-June, 1886) never married; was confidential secretary to Baker, Hamilton Hardware Company, San Francisco; was buried in the Masonic cemetery, San Francisco.

(5d). Ellen Julia Porterfield, b. November 18, 1861, d. October 22, 1862.

(5e). Frank Archibald Porterfield (May 19, 1866-) was born in Williamsport, Maryland; m. in Washington, December 17, 1914, Naomi Catharine Haines, b. in Carroll County, Maryland. He spent some time in the West with the Santa Fe at Pueblo and Denver, but returned to Washington in 1900 and took a position with the U. S. Census Bureau until he retired June 1, 1936. Since his retirement he has made several trips into faraway corners of the country. He is a pleasant correspondent, and is much interested in public affairs. Home: Washington.

Issue:

(6a). Frank Harvey Porterfield, b. in Washington, March 10, 1917, was educated in Washington; is employed by a commercial firm.

(5f). Margaret Jane Porterfield (February 17, 1868-February 27, 1936) m. Dr. Arthur MacDonald in Washington, September 29, 1904; was educated at Hagerstown high school and at Kee Mar College from which she graduated; opened a studio of art and designing after coming to Washington in 1901; was an advocate of correct living; was the author of *The Witch*, a three act drama of outdoor life, and many others; was a Presbyterian. Dr. MacDonald was born July 4, 1856, and died January 17, 1936. He was

educated at the University of Rochester; also studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, Union Theological Seminary, Harvard University, Johns Hopkins University, and at universities abroad. Home: 314 East Capitol Street, Washington.

(4e). Archibald Sheerer Porterfield (June 1-15, 1830).

(4f). Jacob Towson Porterfield (June 1-July 15, 1830).

(3c). John Sheerer Porterfield (1788-1851) m., 1824, Julia Anne Porterfield (1800-1879); was sergeant in the War of 1812, from April 19 to August 3, 1814. No children. Home: Martinsburg.

(3d). Sarah. (3e). Martha. (3f). Nancy. (3g). Rachel.

(3h). Mary.

(2g). Rachel Porterfield (1749-1819) m. James Mason; issue, Mary; Elizabeth.

(2h). John Porterfield (1751-1802), b. and m. in Berkeley County, is said to have moved to North Carolina, but no definite information has been disclosed, so far.

(2i). Mary Porterfield (1753-1818) m., 1775, Elijah Harlan (1748-1789), who deceased in Berkeley County. She removed to Christian County, Kentucky 1815, and is buried there.

(2j). James Porterfield (1757-1787), who died unmarried in Berkeley County.

CHAPTER XI

MORROW COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

(1). Patrick Porterfield (1722-1799) the progenitor of the Morrow County, Ohio, Porterfields, Irish born, a descendant of Alexander Porterfield of Duchall, married Martha Jameson, who deceased in 1771.

Eaton's History of Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston, Maine:

"Capt. Patrick Porterfield came from the North of Ireland about 1749, and settled on Mr. North's lot, No. 48; married first, Martha Jameson; second, Mary (Webster) McLellan; and died October 3, 1799, aged 77. His second wife died August 28, 1797, aged 70. His children by first wife: 1, William, married nad died in Camden, one of whose sons, Patrick, died January 27, 1811, aged 12, and was buried in Rockland; 2, John, perished at sea with Patterson, 1770; 3, Elizabeth, born September, 1754, married Capt. James Watson, resided and died in Thomaston; 4, Catherine, married Upham; 5, Ruth, married Benjamin Buckland, resided and died at Camden; 6, Martha, born May 7, 1748, married Robert Jameson, resided in what is now Rockland, and died in the afternoon of June 16, 1789; 7, Nancy, married John Shibles, and removed to Ohio; 8, Robert, married Agnes (Robinson) Howard of Cushing, November 30, 1797; resided at Thomaston and at Warren; removed to Ohio, with their son, William, and four other children." Vol. 2, p. 361.

Issue:

- (2a). William Porterfield, who deceased at Camden.
- (2b). Martha Porterfield (1748-1789) m. Robert Jameson of Rockland.
- (2c). John Porterfield (1750-1770) perished at sea.
- (2d). Catherine Porterfield m. William Upham of Camden.
- (2e). Elizabeth m. James Watson of Thomaston.
- (2f). Robert Porterfield (1757-1824) moved to Ohio.
- (2g). Ruth Porterfield m. Benjamin Buckland of Camden.

(2h). Nancy Porterfield m. John Shibles, and moved to Ohio.

(2f). Robert Porterfield (1757-1824) m., 1797, Agnes (Robinson) Howard (1775-1847); removed to Ohio, 1813; had served with the Massachusetts Line in the Revolution; applied for pension, 1820; interred in Peak cemetery.

Issue:

(3a). Caroline (1798-1853). (3b). Adaline (1800-1850).

(3c). John (1802-1859). (3d). William (1804 1863).

(3e). Lucinda (1806-1881). (3f). Robert (1809-1895).

(3g). Lorenzo (1812-1845). (3h). Mary Maria (1815-1859) m. John M. French of Morrow County; issue, Lorenzo, b. 1838.

(3d). William Porterfield (1804-1863), farmer, m. Theora (Chamberlain) Washburn. Home: Westfield.

Issue:

(4a). William Jasper (1831-1901). (4b). Jarvis Lorenzo (1833-1910).

(4c). Olive (1835-1901). (4d). John Alonzo (1838-1903).

(4e). Alice (1840-1904). (4f). Helen (1842-1895).

(4a). William Jasper Porterfield (1831-1901), carpenter, m., 1857, Louisa Evannah Smith (1834-1901); served in the Union Army. Home: Ashley.

(5a). Clarence Eugene Porterfield, b. 1858, m. Nettie Jones.

(5b). Bion E. Porterfield (1861-1920) m., 1885, Ealene Florence Clark (1864-1894).

Issue:

(6a). Veta Porterfield, b. 1890, m. Darling Dawson.

(6b). Zenna Faye Porterfield, b. 1892, m. Leon Geddes.

(5c). William Ernest Porterfield, b. 1864, m. Lulu Fell (1868-1938). Home: Marion.

Issue:

(6a). George Rosevelt Porterfield (1889-1937) served in World War I.

(5d). Lena Belle Porterfield m. Delbert C. Fisk of Lakeside, Ohio.

(5e). Lela May Porterfield, died in infancy.

- (5f). Lola Libby Porterfield, b. 1875, m. Albert Snyder of Livingston, Montana, issue, Marie, Arthur, Thelma.
- (4b). Jarvis Lorenzo Porterfield (1833-1910), farmer, m., 1858, Mary Jane Foust (1838-1915); was assessor for Oxford Township; issue, Dora, b. 1861, m. Levi Knackel; Lettie (1863-1926) m. Neil Howison; Mary Elizabeth (1865-1897) m. 1885, John Baumgartner; Ewing Lee (1867-1926), teacher, lawyer, Prohibition Administrator for Ohio and Michigan, with headquarters at Columbus; m., 1888, Emma Wood, b. 1869; issue, Etta, b. 1889, m. Phillip Williams, secretary and financial agent for the Newberry Library, Chicago; issue, Phillip, b. 1918, educated at Yale University; was commissioned second lieutenant in the Army Air Corps, 1943; Marcia, b. 1921, educated at Smith College; Wilma, b. 1900, was educated at Wesleyan University, and Ohio State, m. William R. Underwood of Columbus; issue Patrick Lee; Sidney D. (1869-1887); Ida, b. 1871, m. Delbert Foust of Ashley; Myrtle, b. 1874, m. John McGraws (1869-1938); Elosia, b. 1878, m. Verne Aldrich of Columbus.
- (4c). Olive Porterfield (1835-1901) m., 1853, Daniel Hinton (1830-1892) of Ostrander, Ohio.
- (4d). John Alonzo Porterfield (1838-1903) m., 1862, Mary Jane Ingle (1840-1889); 1891, Rebecca Stuthers; had lived in Morrow, Delaware, Hardin, Wood, and Putnam Counties; issue, Manilva, b. 1863, Mrs. Emmons; Rachel, b. 1867, Mrs. Winkler; Mary, b. 1869, Mrs. Brown; John William, b. 1878; Henry F., b. 1880. John Alonzo Porterfield: SO 296 129, Corporal, Company D, 121st Ohio Volunteer Infantry." American Civil War.
- (4e). Alice Porterfield (1840-1904) m., 1860, Andrew Jackson Utter (1840-1906) of Findlay, Ohio.
- (4f). Helen Porterfield (1842-1895) m. Chauncie McGonigal.
- (3f). Robert Porterfield (1809-1895) m., 1851, Anna Shroats (1829-1908); issue, Elizabeth Agnes (1852-1852); Emma Florence (1854-1899); William Henry (1856-1918); John Leonard (1859-1936); Robert Newton (1862-1924); Mary Jane (1866-1924).

Issue:

(4e). Robert Newton Porterfield (1862-1924) m., 1887, Emma Houseworth; former, justice of the peace, Methodist, resided at Waldo; issue, Edith Blanche, b. 1888, m., 1913, Rev. Edwin A. Brown of Delta; Howard Newton, b. 1890, m., Mabel Fey Noblet, is a minister in Texas; Mildred Anna, b. 1892, Charles Herrigel; 1926, Karl John Bauerfield, railway postal clerk, of Toledo; Robert Cleo, b. 1894, farmer, of Marion; issue, Helen May; Vera June; Virginia Jene; Robert Willis; Barbara Allyn; Shirley Lee; Jerry Richard; Clyde Gillman, b. 1896, m., 1919, Luella Wood of Ashley; issue, Vinten Walter, b. 1926; Joan Evelyn, b. 1929; Harold Lee, b. 1931. Home: Marion; Emma Louise, b. 1898, m., 1917, Charles Narance of Marion; Ralph Edward, b. 1903, m., 1922, Florence Landers; issue, Ralph Russell, b. 1923. Home: Mt. Gilead; Thelma Marie, b. 1906, m., 1929, George Pardi, merchant, of Columbus.

CHAPTER XII

BELMONT COUNTY PORTERFIELDS

Three Porterfield brothers, Alexander, John and James, came to Lancaster County, Pennsylvania from County Donegal, Ireland, early in the 19th century, and finally settled in Belmont County, Ohio.

(1a). Alexander Porterfield (1780-1848) had the following issue: (2a). James Porterfield (1807-1879).

(2b). Thomas L. Porterfield of Bellaire, who had two sons: James and William, carpenters. (2c). Belle Porterfield, who married George Fryman of Warnock, later moving to Delaware County. (2d). William Samuel Porterfield (1817-1907).

(2a). James Porterfield, farmer, m. September 4, 1828, Mary Cavender, b. at Brownsville, Pennsylvania, February 9, 1812. Home: Glencoe, Ohio.

Issue:

(3a). John A. Porterfield (1829-1910), farmer, miner, m.

Charlotte Spangler, 1852; Mary Elizabeth Flowers (1843-1886), 1867. Home: Sharon, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

(4a). Alfred D., b. 1855. (4b). William, b. 1860. (4c). Henry.

(4d). Harry D., b. 1868, m., 1889, Sarah Ellen Jennings of Scottdale; issue, Georgia Mae (1890-1919) m. Elbert Ray Graft; issue, Lois, Charles Delano, Robert Ray, James Clifford; Nancy Edna, b. 1894, m. Earl H. Durstine; issue, Betty Ellen m. Sheldon Cunningham; John Herman, b. 1904, m. Helen Jeane Ritchie, 1921, of Scottdale; issue, William John, b. 1922. (4e). Alice E., b. 1870, m. William Grandy; issue, Raymond LeRoy, b. 1893, m. Mary Bair; issue, Herbert, Ruth Ellen of Sharpsville. (4f). Elmer E., b. 1880, m. Susan Jennings of Sharon; issue, Alice, Charles, Harry, Henry, John, Walter, Russell, Guy. (4g). William R., b. 1882, m. Mary Keiser of Sharon; issue, Alfred; Elmer, issue, Tommy; Carl, issue, James, Catherine.

(3b). James N. Porterfield (1831-1894), farmer, blacksmith, m., 1853, Catherine Ann Tracy, b. 1833; moved to Richland, Iowa, 1854, to Liberty, Nebraska, 1885.

(3c). William Jefferson Porterfield (1833-1893), carpenter, m., 1854, Eliza Jane Riley (1833-1878); Emma Edna Gardner, 1879, of Bellaire.

Issue:

(4a). Allen Porterfield (1855-1869) was drowned.

(4b). Frank Walter Porterfield (1857-1920) m. Emma Lacy (1860-1942) of Wheeling; issue, William Oliver, deceased 1942, m. Anna Amelia Stain, 1898, of Wheeling; issue, Ellis of Detroit; Frank Walter, deceased 1934.

(4c). May Porterfield (1859-1861).

(4d). William Elsworth Porterfield (1861-1907) m. Annie Mae Jeffers (1861-1938); was general yard master for the B. & O. at Wheeling; interred at McMechen; issue, Walter Blaine (1883-1941) was superintendent of the B. & O. railroad shops at Glenwood, Pennsylvania; m. Lillian Brinkman; interred in Greenwood cemetery, Wheeling; issue,

William Elsworth, b. 1907, m., 1933, LaVera Simon; is a pharmacist; issue, LaVera Endsley, b. 1939; Jessie Mae, b. 1885, m., 1908, William R. Blanford (1885-1934), issue, William Orin, graduate of West Point Military Academy; Robert Harold (1916-1919); Donald Clarke; Minnie Lorell, b. 1887, of Los Angeles; Laura Mildred, b. 1890, m., 1926, Richard Victor Nolan of McMechan, West Virginia; Anna Margaret, b. 1895, m., 1917, John William Harrison; 1933, Richard Anthony Arns of Los Angeles; issue, Jane Lorell Harrison, b. 1918; Friend Nowell, b. 1897, is a boiler maker; m., 1924, Myrtle L. Meyers of McMechen; issue, Laura Ann, b. 1925; Friend Nowell, b. 1927; Walter Blaine, b. 1928; Roberta Lorell, b. 1931; William Elsworth, b. 1933; Mary Lou, b. 1934; Ronald Eugene, b. 1937. Home: McMechen.

(4e). Ella Lee Porterfield, b. 1873, m. John Haskins of Littleton, West Virginia; issue, Cora Lee, b. 1896; William Elsworth, b. 1898; Thomas Miller, b. 1900; Emma Louise, b. 1903.

(4f). Alta M. Porterfield, b. May 31, 1883.

(4g). Mary Edna Porterfield, b. 1887, m. Frank Johnson of Columbus, Ohio.

(3d). Samuel Berry Porterfield (1835-1918) m., 1863, Agnes Percy, who deceased 1873; Locina DeLong, who died 1923; had lived in Maryland, Pennsylvania, and Michigan; had farmed, mined, and preached the Gospel; had been well educated; deceased at Crosswell, Michigan.

Issue:

(4a). James Thomas Porterfield (1863-1915) m., 1889, Jennie Bower, b. at Schleswig, Denmark, 1867, and came to America in 1871; was a Baptist minister; was born at Savage Mountain, Maryland, married at St. Louis, Michigan, and deceased at Dinuba, California; interred in Smith Mountain Memorial cemetery.

Issue:

(5a). Effie Agnes Porterfield, b. 1892. (5b). Fred Berry Porterfield (1894-1904).

(5c). Helen Bower Porterfield, b. 1897, m., 1924, Dennis O. Osborne; issue, James Donald Osborne, b. December 11,

1927. (5d). Jennie Percy Porterfield, b. 1906, m., 1930, Frank W. Gray; issue, James Wesley, b. 1932; Donna Dorene, b. 1932; Jon Frederick, b. 1937; Kenneth David, b. 1940. Home: Oakland. (5e). Ula Jean Porterfield, b. 1908, m., 1933, Frank J. Schackner; issue, Frank Joseph, b. 1938; Shirley Jean, b. 1940. Home: Oakland.

(4b). David W. Porterfield, b. 1865, m., 1888, Edith Elizabeth Wardwell, b. at Palmyra, Wisconsin, 1871; was a minister for fifty-four years; has preached in many influential Baptist churches; was a very distinguished temperance speaker, and was in much demand as such in prohibition days; is now in retirement; suppose you write to him at Nutwood, Ohio.

Issue:

(5a). Elwyn Daniel Porterfield, b. 1890, m. Winifred Atherton; issue, Elwyn Daniel. (5b). Milon Dwight Porterfield, b. 1891, m. Ida Mae Leasure; is a Wisconsin farmer; issue, David W., b. 1917. (5c). Ula Mae Porterfield (1893-1932) m. Fred E. Champion of Dayton. (5d). Evart Lavern Porterfield, b. 1896, m. Rosa Snodgrass; is a minister; issue, Donald, Jeannette, Doris, Margaret. (5e). Williard Samuel Porterfield, b. 1898, m. Jane Alexander; issue, Bernice, Edith Elizabeth, Ula Mae, Willa Jean, Willard Samuel. Home: Greenwich, Ohio. (5f). Edith Elizabeth Porterfield, b. 1898, m. M. K. Johnston of Toledo. (5g). David LeRoy Porterfield, b. 1900, m. Ida Jane Millison; issue, Beverly Mae Porterfield. Home: Akron, Ohio. (5h). Harry Leonard Porterfield, minister, b. 1902, m. Shirley Loomis; issue, Harry Leonard, b. 1931.

(4c). Agnes Muir Porterfield, b. 1868, m. John A. Reid of Alma, Michigan.

(4d). John F. Porterfield (1871-1939), minister, lawyer, soldier, m., 1891, Hattie Princess Hill, b. 1871; was Revenue Collector; mayor of Hamburg, Iowa; State Archivist for Iowa. Home: Des Moines.

Issue:

(5a). Harold Berry Porterfield, b. 1895, was educated at the University of Nebraska; served in the U. S. Navy, 1917-

1918, as ensign; has practiced law in Iowa and Nebraska; was attorney for Fremont County, and assistant city attorney for Lincoln, was executive secretary to Gov. Charles W. Bryan; was appointed attorney in the U. S. Bureau of Internal Revenue, 1936; m., 1921, Lucille McKenzie of Lincoln; issue, Dorothy Harriett, b. 1923, a student at the University of Wisconsin. Home: Madison. (5b). Zada Agnes Porterfield, b. 1897, m. Roland G. Richner, an accountant; was educated at the University of Nebraska; taught in the public schools; issue, John Roland, b. 1926. (5c). Jean F. Porterfield, b. 1903, is a teacher; was educated at the University of Nebraska, and at Des Moines. (5d). Ruth Millicent Porterfield, b. 1905, was educated at the University of Nebraska; was a stenographer several years, m., 1935, Coleman Walter Sheldon of Percival, Iowa; issue, Thomas Walter Sheldon, b. 1938. (5e). John Carl Porterfield, b. 1913, was educated at the University of Nebraska; was employed by the State Tax Commission; m., 1931, Betty Snyder of Hamburg. Home Des Moines. Issue: John Merle, b. 1933; Larry Paul, b. 1936. (5f). Russel Hill Porterfield, b. 1915, was educated at the University of Nebraska; is employed by the Allis-Chalmers Mfg. Co.; m., 1933, Helen Mae Cochran of Tecumseh. Home: Providence, Rhode Island.

(4e). Charles Sumner Porterfield, b. 1874, was living at Mount Clemens.

(4f). Nervanna E. Porterfield, b. 1877, was living at Croswell, Michigan.

(4g). Mary Stella Porterfield, b. 1880, m. Miron Nevils. Home: DeLand, Florida.

(3e). Thomas F. Porterfield (1837-1920) m. 1868, Mrs. Houston; issue, Charles Porterfield, b. 1873, deceased in Pittsburgh.

(3f). George . Porterfield (1839-1900) m., 1864, Margaret Jane Miller. Home: Mount Vernon, Ohio.

(3g). Solomon Bentley Porterfield (1844-1900) m., 1866, Hannah H. Jennings of Sharon. Home: Sharpsville, Pennsylvania.

Issue:

- (4a). Ella, b. 1867, m. John Moore. (4b). Mahala, b. 1869, m. John Riechard. (4c). Drusilla, b. 1873. (4d). James, b. 1876, m. Nellie Russel. (4e). John, b. 1879. (4f). William, b. 1886). (4g). Herman, b. 1887. (3h). Sarah Jane Porterfield, b. 1847), m. Sylvester Davis. (3i). Mary Ellen Porterfield (1848-1859). (3j). Evart Clarkson Porterfield (1852-1942) m. Julia Ann Carnes (1851-1937); was interred in Riverside cemetery, Sharpsville; Rev. David W. Porterfield conducted the funeral services. Home: Sharpsville. Issue: George Albert, Mary, Margaret, Anna, Samuel, Willis, Clyde, Walter. Other annals have not been disclosed. With the exception of Ev^oert Clarkson, all other brothers served in the Union Army, and were honorably discharged. (2d). William Samuel Porterfield (1817-1907), farmer, m. Sarah Carolina Ball, October 16, 1838. Home: Bellaire, Ohio.

Issue:

- (3a). Alonzo Porterfield (1842-1904) was educated at the Starling Medical College, now called the Ohio State University; practiced his profession at East Richland, and Bellaire; m., 1865, Sarah Adaline Fowler (1842-1898); their children were born at East Richland.

Issue:

- (4a). George William Porterfield (1867-1915) was a musician. (4b). Alonzo Minshall Porterfield 1869-1928) m., 1890, Emma Jane Beebe; was in plumbing business at Bellaire. (4c). Allan Brentford Porterfield (1871-1926) m., 1900, Bessie F. Shepherd. Home: Bellaire.

Issue:

- (5a). William Melvin Porterfield, b. October 24, 1901, was educated at Mount Union College, where he received a B. S. degree, 1922, and the Ohio State University, graduating, 1927, with the degree Doctor of Dental Surgery; is a Methodist; Mason; member of the Greek lettered fraternities, and other orders; m. April 9, 1925, Julia Elizabeth

Reed of Columbus, b. 1902, educated at the Ohio State University, Presbyterian. Home: Columbus, Ohio.

(6a). Jean Ann Porterfield (1926-1938) was a student in the Columbus schools.

(6b). William Melvin Porterfield, b. 1928, was a pre-medical student at the Ohio State University, 1947.

(5b). Charles Allan Porterfield was a resident of Wheeling.

(4d). Orion Glaucus Porterfield (1872-1942) m. Maggie M. Jones, 1895; was in business at Bellaire.

Issue:

(5a). Clara Orion Porterfield, b. 1896. Home: Chardon.

(5b). William Paul Porterfield is a resident of Dover, Ohio.

(4e). Ada Myrtle Porterfield, b. 1879, m. Harry J. Wain of New Brighton, Pennsylvania.

(1b). John Porterfield (August 23, 1782-April 21, 1871), farmer, m., 1808, Margaret Robb (May 1, 1789-December 25, 1861). Home: Belmont, Ohio.

(2a). Elizabeth Porterfield, b. February 9, 1809, m. Samuel McKirahan of Belmont.

(2b). Susan Porterfield, b. October 18, 1810, m. James McFarland of Stewartsville.

(2c). Matthew Porterfield (July 19, 1812-May 27, 1902) m. January 24, 1839, Lavina Prior (1820-1892). Home: Belmont.

(2d). James Porterfield (January 14, 1814-April 1, 1895) m. anno 1839, Eliza Brigham (1816-1850). Home: Quincy, Kansas.

(2e). John Porterfield (January 14, 1814-April 23, 1899) m. Sarah McFadden (1815-1883). Home: St. Clairsville.

(2f). William Porterfield (December 28, 1815-April 10, 1901) m. November 27, 1841, Susan Pryor (1822-1899). Home: Lamira.

(2g). Margaret Porterfield, b. May 10, 1817, deceased young.

(2h). Emily Porterfield (January 11, 1819-February 4, 1890) m. February 2, 1839, Silas Coe (December 1, 1815-

October 29, 1864). Home: Athens, Ohio.

(2i). Mary Porterfield, b. June 9, 1820, m. George Myers. Home: Bellaire, Ohio.

(2j). Monica Porterfield (December 8, 1822-September 25, 1896) m. Isaac Keyser (November 7, 1817-October 12, 1896). Home: Sharon, Ohio.

(2k). Andrew Porterfield (September 19, 1824-March 28, 1899) m. November 19, 1846, Hannah Orrison (July 11, 1826-June 2, 1904). Home: New Castle, Ohio.

(2l). Jane Porterfield, b. May 27, 1826, m. Henry Wilson. Home: Belmont.

(2m). Nathaniel Porterfield (February 24, 1828-December 2, 1897) m. anno 1859, Elizabeth Burson (1836-1917). Home: Woodburn, Iowa.

(2n). Alexander Porterfield (February 22, 1830-June 6, 1900) m. November 5, 1856, Lydia Jane Carleton (1832-1911). Home: Belmont.

(2o). Sarah Porterfield, b. December 17, 1831, m. George Kemp. Home: Belmont.

(2p). Joseph Porterfield (1834-August 2, 1889) m. anno 1856, Nancy Agnes Tipton (1835-1891). Home: Shenandoah, Iowa.

(2c). Matthew Porterfield (1812-1902) m., 1839, Lavina Pryor (1820-1892), was a farmer. Home: Belmont, Ohio.

Issue:

(3a). William H. Porterfield (1839-1929), farmer, m. Mary Fisher, who deceased, 1924; issue, Lula, Luella, Effie. Home: Belmont, Ohio.

(3b). Joshua Porterfield (1841-1907), farmer, m. Juretta Kinney, 1864, of Belmont.

Issue:

(4a). James Kinney Porterfield, farmer, m. Lydia Belle McGarr, 1888. Home: Belmont.

(4b). Herman D. Porterfield, farmer, m. Iva Gregg, 1891. Home: Belmont.

Issue:

(5a). Alden Lee Porterfield, b. 1895, entered Ohio State University, 1912, curriculum in agriculture; farmer; m.

Ruby Moore; issue, Ralph Alton, who was also educated at the Ohio State University. Home: Belmont.

(3c). John Ross Porterfield (1843-1918), farmer, m. Sarah Jane Davis, who deceased, 1914; removed to Oklahoma; was killed at Belmont, Ohio, by a train, when on a visit; issue, George M., Emma D., Mary Margaret, John D. Home: Apache, Oklahoma.

(3d). Sarah Jane Porterfield (1846-1896) m., 1867, Spencer Gregg (1846-1906) of Belmont; issue, Leota May (1868-1870); Nathan Matthew; Alice Clelia, John Ross; Lavina Jane; Lizzie Anice. Home: Belmont.

(3e). Mary Louisa Porterfield (1848-1925) m., 1869, Sylvanus L. Gregg (1847-1928) of Belmont. Issue: Joshua Porterfield Gregg (1870-1940). Allie May Gregg, b. 1874, m. Mr. Wride of South Pasadena. Oliver Tomlinson Gregg (1878-1942). Walter King Gregg, b. 1882, is a rancher of Santa Cruz. Clarence Matthew Gregg, b. December 20, 1886, is president-manager of the Los Angeles By-Products Company. Home: Glendale.

(3f). Susannah Porterfield (1850-1934) m., 1883, William Lindsay Kemp (1844-1921), teacher, farmer; served in the Union Army. Home: Glendale, California.

(4a). Walter DeWitt Kemp, chemical engineer of Glendale. (4b). Delbert Clinton Kemp, insurance, m., 1930, Annabelle Cregar. Home: Los Angeles.

(3g). Lavina Porterfield, b. 1852, m. Josiah Kinney, farmer, 1869, of Bethesda.

(3h). Allene Porterfield, b. 1861, m. Nathan Craig, 1883.

(2d). James Porterfield (1814-1895), farmer, m. Eliza Brigham; Catherine Belden; moved to Dover, Illinois, later to Neal, and Quincy, Kansas.

Issue:

(3a). Joseph Brigham Porterfield (1841-1905), farmer, m. Azuba Maranda Lathrop (1845-1930).

Issue:

(4a). Laura Edith Porterfield, who deceased in childhood.

(4b). Curtis Joseph Porterfield (1872-1934), city letter carrier, m., 1896, Cornelia Ann Conover (1872-1926); issue,

Alice Lillian (1898-1944), stenographer; Joseph William (1901); Marian Cornelia, b. 1903, m., 1924, H. E. Deal of Heyworth.

(3b). John Porterfield (1844-1935), farmer, mason, m., 1867, Frances Augusta Belden (1846-1935); removed from Dover to Atcheson County, Kansas, where their eight children were born. Home: Wolbach.

Issue:

(4a). James Chester Porterfield (1868-1925), mining and civil engineer, m. Ida Matthews of Kiowa, Kansas, 1894; moved to Madrid, New Mexico; thence to Boise, Idaho, 1899, to Meridian, 1904, to Oakley, 1909, and to Twin Falls, 1912.

Issue:

(5a). Marian Frances Porterfield (1896-1943), educated at Pratt Institute, and Columbia University; taught in New York City, nine years; m., 1926, Donald Everett Richmond, professor of mathematics at Williams College.

(5b). Doris Cynthia Porterfield, b. 1898, educated at the University of Minnesota, Pratt Institute, and Columbia University; taught in Baltimore, and Philadelphia; m. John T. Drysdale, Jr., of Chicago, 1927. Home: Chicago.

Issue:

(6a). Dorothy Ann Drysdale, b. in Chicago, June 19, 1929; a student, 1947.

(5c). Chester Matthews Porterfield (1900-1901).

(5d). John Harold Porterfield, b. 1903, educated at the University of Southern California; is a school principal; m. Clara Sylvester, 1923; issue, Marian Clair, b. 1940. Home: McFarland, California.

(5e). Helen Porterfield, b. 1907, educated at Oberlin Kindergarten Training School, Oberlin, Ohio; is a teacher in Williamstown, Massachusetts.

(5f). Mabel Edwinna Porterfield, b. 1909, educated at Oberlin Kindergarten Training School; is a teacher at Twin Falls, Idaho.

“James Chester Porterfield was graduated from Lincoln University, Lincoln, Nebraska, 1892, majoring in Engi-

neering. After being employed by the Santa Fe Railway System, he moved to Boise, where he was employed as engineer in the construction of the New York Canal, and was chief engineer for the building of the Emmett Bench canal in the Boise Valley; was vice-president of the Faris and Kesl Construction Company, and was identified with them in the building of the Milner dam, Oakley dam, and Milner-Oakley railroad. He served three years as general manager of the Twin Falls Canal Company, and subsequently became the superintendent of the Salmon River Canal Company at Hollister, Idaho; was one of the organizers of the American Association of Civil Engineers, and an active member, as well as of the Idaho Irrigation Congress; was a Methodist." Mrs. Ida Matthews Porterfield.

(4b). Alice Eliza Porterfield (1870-1914), educated at Valparaiso Normal; taught in Nebraska, and Montana; m. Franklin Hallensteiner of Missoula.

(4c). Cynthia Augusta Porterfield (1871-1927) m. Charles E. Carter.

(4d). Kate Lover Porterfield (1873-1875).

(4e). Helen Laverna Porterfield, b. 1875, was a teacher; m. Roy Wilbur of Missoula.

(4f). Alberta Belden Porterfield 1877-1879).

(4g). Mabel Porterfield, a former teacher, m. Ernest Davis of Wolbach.

(4h). Marian Porterfield, b. 1879, has taught in the Missoula schools. Home: Missoula.

(3c). James Elmer Porterfield (1849-1928) m., 1872, Icedora Miller (1851-1941); was a farmer, merchant.

Issue:

(4a). Edna Miller Porterfield, b. 1873, was educated at Bethany, and Oberlin Colleges; m., 1892, Charles A. Brown of Union Star; issue, James Edwin (1892-1908); Charles Elmer (1894-1895). Home: Union Star, Missouri.

(4b). Ada Lois Porterfield, b. 1881, was educated at Oberlin and at Washburn Colleges; m., 1906, Harry E. Trovillo of Burlington, Iowa.

(2e). John Porterfield (1814-1899), farmer, m. Sarah Mc-

Fadden of Cadiz; Presbyterians; interred in Union cemetery. Home: Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(3a). James Pressley Porterfield (1862-1938), farmer, dairyman, m., 1890, Mary Eva Rankin, deceased 1939; Presbyterians. Home: Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(4a). John Campbell Porterfield, b. 1891, m., 1913, Emma Leota Berry, b. 1895; is in business at Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(5a). Rosalia Ellen Porterfield, b. 1918, m., 1936, Robert McNoughton of Wheeling, West Virginia; issue, Joyce Ellen, b. 1937. Home: Saint Clairsville.

(5b). Mary Belle Porterfield, b. 1921, was educated at Muskingum College; m. Glenn Rutan, a student at Muskingum, 1947. Home: Saint Clairsville.

(5c). Harold J. Porterfield, b. 1923, served in World War II.

(4b). Rhea Virginia Porterfield, b. 1894, m., 1925, John Albert Williamson (1874-1937); 1940, Charles G. Cook of Wheeling. Home: Saint Clairsville.

(4c). Ernest Rankin Porterfield, dentist, b. 1897, m., 1928, Elizabeth Mae Postlethwaite, b. at Jewell, Kansas, January 25, 1903; was educated at Westminster, and Bethany Colleges, and the University of Pittsburg; are Presbyterians; has his office in Saint Clairsville. Home: Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(5a). James Easterday (May 9, 1929). (5b). Jo Anne, b. August 13, 1931.

(5c). Thomas Rankin, b. August 30, 1933. (5d). Ernest Brooke, b. February 19, 1936.

(4d). Glenn Alexander Porterfield, farmer, dairyman, b. 1899, m., 1925, Georgia Dean Hanson, b. Bridgeport, August 12, 1901; are Presbyterians. Home: Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(5a). Robert Glenn, b. August 5, 1926. (5b). Kenneth Pressley (1929-1930).

(5c). Martha Marie, b. June 11, 1931. (5d). Lyle Hanson (May 13,-May 29, 1932).

(4e). Ruth Bentley Porterfield, b. 1902, m., 1924, Charles Leslie Bowles, b. at Loydsville, Ohio, 1894, is in business in Saint Clairsville.

Issue:

(5a). Ruth Jean, b. August 26, 1926. (5b). James Oren, b. July 22, 1929.

(5c). Charles Richard, b. November 27, 1930.

(4f). Ruby Henrietta Porterfield, b. 1908, m. Ray Hall of Saint Clairsville.

(3b). May Porterfield, b. 1867, m. Samuel Gideon Christy; issue, Sarah Louise; Harry Harlan; John Earl; Dale Lycurgus.

(3c). John McFadden Porterfield, who died young.

(3d). Unnamed infant, death at birth, both interred in Concord cemetery.

(2f). William Porterfield (1815-1900), farmer, m., 1841, Susan Prior (1822-1899). Home: Belmont.

Issue:

(3a). Margaret Porterfield (1842-1911) m. 1866, Abner Wilkinson, teacher, b. 1842. Home: Centerville.

(3b). Albert Clemens Porterfield (1845-1836) m., 1872, Rebecca Ann Becket (1849-1925); removed to Grand Junction, Iowa, where both taught school; was school secretary, and township clerk, more than fifty years.

Issue:

(4a). Lillie May Porterfield, b. 1874, m. Edward Campbell, 1900.

(4b). Walton Roy Porterfield, b. 1878, m., 1909, Christina Marea Frandsen. Home: Jefferson, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Zada Christina (1910-1917). (5b). Waldon Roy, b. 1915, m., 1942, Darlene Huston; served in World War II, 1942-1945; is a reporter on the Clinton Daily Herald, 1947; issue, Waldon Roy, b. 1943. Home: Clinton, Iowa. (5c). Goldie Lolita, b. 1920, is a piano teacher. Home: Jefferson.

(4c). Albert Becket Porterfield, b. 1881, m. Grace Woltz,

1905; issue, Vivian Virginia; Odelta Evon, Paul Revere, Betty Jean. Home: Greenfield, Iowa.

(4d). Anna Estella Porterfield, b. 1883, m., 1905, Edmund P. Rowe of Pittsburgh.

(4e). Mamie Olive Porterfield, b. 1886, m., 1923, William H. Hamilton of Jefferson.

(4f). Goldie Alma Porterfield (1891-1919).

(4g). Robert Harold Porterfield (January 6, February 5, 1896).

(3c). Seldon George Porterfield (1848-1931) m. Nora Daniel, removed to Grand Junction, thence to Goodlettsville, Tennessee, and Redlands, California, where he deceased.

(3d). Eliza Jane Porterfield (1850-1939).

(3e). John Joshua Porterfield (1857-1939), farmer, m. Sarah Jennie Sawyer (1856-1926). Home: Warnock, Ohio.

Issue:

(4a). Unnamed infant (1881).

(4b). Walter Lindley Porterfield (1882-1944), telegrapher, m. Bessie Elva Baldwin, 1903. Home: Warnock.

Issue:

(5a). Anna Mae Porterfield, b. 1904, m. Edward Carl Rossow of Ravenna, Ohio; issue, Harriet Jane, b. 1926, m. Robert Brehm; Lois Marie, b. 1927; Harold Albert, b. 1930; Elva Louis, b. 1932 Richard Daniel, b. 1935; Nancy Lee, b. 1938. Home: Ravenna.

(5b). Laura Irene Porterfield, b. 1908, m. Harry Paul White.

(4c). James Carl Porterfield, b. 1884, m. Lucille Hall of Warnock.

(4d). Herman Roy Porterfield, b. 1888, m. Ella Mae Carpenter; second, Mary Josephine Greenan, issue: (5a). Rose Marie, b. November 8, 1926, m. J. E. Holmes of Des Moines, issue, Nancy Ann, b. June 26, 1945, Michael Eugene, b. August 9, 1946..

(5b). Betty Lou, b. June 17, 1930; third, May C. Ernst, issue; (5c). Roberta Lee, b. May 13, 1944. (5d). Sherri Lou, b. May 20, 1946. Home: Lovelock, Nevada.

(4e). Albert Clinton Porterfield (1890-1915).

(3f). Mary Alice Porterfield (1861-1931).

(2h). Emily Porterfield (1819-1890) m., 1839, Silas Coe (1815-1864), farmer, of Monroe County, Ohio; interred at Hebbardsville.

"My father was a farmer, and spent the greater part of his married life in Ohio. There were ten children born to my father and mother. Margaret was the first born, and is living and well at the age of 95, and the writer of this letter was the last, and he is now 75 years old, and has been selling furniture, hardware, and burying the dead for forty-three years from the same location."—Travis W. Coe, 1935.

(2j). Monica Porterfield (1822-1893) m., 1850, Isaac Keyser (1817-1896), farmer, of Noble County; issue, Phoebe Jane (1850-1916); John Robb (1852-1919); Jesse (1854-1861); James Buchanan (1856-1918); George (1859-1860); Jesse Ernest, b. 1863, of Smithfield, West Virginia.

(2k). Andrew Porterfield (September 19, 1824-March 28, 1899), farmer, m. November 19, 1846, Belmont County, Ohio, Hannah Orrison (July 11, 1826-January 5, 1904), the Rev. Alexander Ewing, officiating. Served the Union cause as provost marshal during Morgan's raid through Ohio; after the war, organized, and manufactured plug tobacco at New Castle, the business having a per annum payroll of fifty thousand dollars, and operating tobacco wagons on regular routes into Kentucky, West Virginia, and Ohio; served as justice of the peace, and as county treasurer; was a Methodist, gifted in song and prayer; an ardent Republican, having voted twice for President Lincoln as did John Porterfield, his father. These were men who, like pillars of fine granite, supported the great President, in the Republic's emergency. Hannah's father, Israel Orrison, was a large Ohio farmer. They are interred in Mount Horeb cemetery. Home: New Castle, Wayne Township.

Issue:

(3a). Balerma Porterfield (1847-1913) m. Lewis H. Mc-

Endree (1849-1899), 1867, cigar manufacturer. Home: New Castle.

Issue:

(4a). Albert Algie (1869-1945) m. Emma Brice; graduate of Lebanon College; was a teacher of distinction. (4b). Hannah Harriett (1870). (4c). Andrew (1872-1899).

(4d). Anna Lee, b. 1875, m. William Vincent Perkins of Conneaut, Ohio. (4e). Isora Ila, (1878-1922) m. Lewis Albert Fitzgerald of Ambridge, Pennsylvania. (4f). Lawson Blaine, b. 1881, m. Mary Ann Downey. Home: Conneaut. (4g). Calvin Augustus, b. 1883, m. Viola Ann Myers. Home: Richland Center, Wisconsin. (4h). Olive Balerma, b. 1886, m. Clyde Manson Cummins; both educated at Valparaiso University, and the University of Chicago. Home: Chicago. Issue: Olive Louise, b. 1920, was educated at Monmouth College, and the University of Chicago; Clyde Robert, b. 1922, was a student at the University of Chicago, 1940; Donald Lloyd, b. 1927, high school student, 1940.

(3b). Maria Louisa Porterfield (1849-1932), member of the Pleasant Ridge Methodist church, was interred in the Ebenezer cemetery. Home: Belmont.

Issue:

(4a). Edna Grace m. Charles E. Dormott, produce dealer; was a former teacher in the public schools; issue, Charles Lloyd, b. 1916, was educated at Mount Union College, and went out with a scholarship to the Northwestern University to work on a Master's degree, and desiring a job, entered the employ of the Chicago Tribune; enlisted in the Air Corps, 1940; was at Barksdale Field, 1941. A newspaper item discloses that Lieut. Charles L. Dermott of Belmont had received his commission. At the close of the war, he resumed his work in Chicago.

(4b). Elma Ethel m. Edward Wesley Schafer, farmer, of Speidel; was a former teacher in the public schools; issue, Harold McKinley, b. 1900, is manager of the Farm Bureau Plant, Bethesda; m. Belva Bell, 1925; issue, Carrolee, b. 1929, was valedictorian of Barnesville high, 1946; is a student at Ohio University, 1947; Harold Edwin, b. 1930, is a

junior in Barnesville high, 1947; Marvin Dean, b. 1934, is in school at Speidel.

(3c). Mary Margaret Porterfield (1851-1926) was a Methodist; interred in Mount Horeb cemetery.

Issue:

(4a). Bertha, Mrs. Finch of Barnesville, was a teacher in the public schools. (4b). Peter Andrew Dickson, b. 1873, farmer, and stone mason, of Barnesville. (4c). Alexandria (1875-1939), Mrs. Hensen. (4d). James Ingram Dickson, b. 1878, resident of Barnesville. (4e). Maggie (1882-1898). (4f). McDonald (1884-1932). (4g). William B. Dickson, b. 1892, m. Jennie Larsen. Home: Niagara, Wisconsin.

(3d). Emily Jane Porterfield, b. 1853, m. 1877, Addison Jenkins, farmer of Belmont.

Issue:

(4a). Barton Addison (1878-1924) m. Sophia Gilham (1873-1919); issue, James Harold, b. 1900, m. Margaret Binford, 1921; issue, Ruth, b. 1926; Helen, b. 1927; James Harold, b. 1930; Mary Virginia, b. 1903, m. Wilson Leo Pressau, 926 issue, Jean Pierre, b. 1929; Jack Renard, b. 1933; Gilbert Barton (1907); Mildred, b. 1908, m. John H. Allison; Harvey Rommers; issue, Charlene, Alvin, Larry; Earl Leroy (1911-1912); Wilma May, b. 1913, m. Lilburn Reed Anderson, issue, Samuel Leroy, Patty Sue.

(4b). Rome Leroy, b. 1882, m. Grace Ankerman, 1904; issue, George Addison.

(4c). Hannah Angeline, b. 1890, m. Rolla M. Byers of Curtisville, Pennsylvania; Jennie Louise, b. 1907, m. Roland Lee, 1927.

(3e). John Wesley Porterfield (February 12, 1856-June 22, 1929), farmer, m. March 29, 1879, Jennie Day of Bethesda; farmed in Belmont County, Ohio, and in Golden Valley County, North Dakota, near Sentinel Butte, during the last sixteen years of his life; met his death on his farm in North Dakota when a wagon which he was driving went over a bank into a creek; interred in Mount Horeb cemetery in Belmont County. Home: Bethesda.

(4a). Dessie Day Porterfield (1881-1905), telephone operator; interred at Mount Horeb.

(4b). Clara Edith Porterfield, b. September 4, 1884. Home: Bethesda.

(4c). Anna Gail Porterfield, b. Bethesda, Ohio, July 15, 1886; educated at Muskingum College; former teacher in the public schools; m. September 17, 1908, Charles Berne Clements, operative employee of Baltimore & Ohio Railroad. Home: Cambridge, Ohio, 218 North Sixth Street. No children.

(4d). Nelle Beatrice Porterfield, b. Bethesda, Ohio, December 1, 1890; m. Mentor Headlands, Ohio, May 17, 1917, Jerry Conrad Green, employee of National Carbon Company, for several years was office manager, until his decease June 19, 1936; member of the Episcopal Church. Home: Midway between Lorain and Cleveland, at Avon Lake, Ohio.

Issue:

(5a). Eleanor Maria Green, b. Cleveland, May 13, 1918; graduated from Avon Lake high school, 1936; is employed in Cleveland by an insurance agency. Home: Avon Lake.

(5b). Louise Beatrice Green, b. January 22, 1924; junior Avon Lake high school, 1940; takes Industrial Arts in addition to regular course; plays piano and trumpet; cello in school orchestra; accompanies the glee club; plays the trumpet in the school band.

(5c). Rae Antoinette Green, b. December 31, 1927; student in 7th grade, 1940; hobbies: radio and the movies. Member of the Delaware Avenue Methodist Church in Lorain, as well as her sisters. Home: Avon Lake.

(4e). Andrew Robb Porterfield, b. at Bethesda, Ohio, December 26, 1895; enlisted in the army at Fort Slocum, New York, December 12, 1917; W. D. F. Hospital to February 11, 1918; U. S. A. Debarkation Hospital to April 8, 1919; First Class July 1, 1918; sergeant November 1, 1918; honorably discharged May 26, 1919; salesman; Veterans Camp, Ripley, West Virginia, 1940. Home: Bethesda, Ohio.

(4f). James Thomas Porterfield, b. at Bethesda, Ohio, November 5, 1898, m. September 4, 1918, Helen Catherine Kirk; has been a life-long employe of the Railway Express Agency; was agent for the company at Coraopolis, Pennsylvania, twelve years; Methodist. Home: Bridgeport, Ohio.

Issue:

(5a). Robert Kirk Porterfield (December 7, 1919-December 7, 1941), b. in Wheeling, West Virginia, enlisted in the U. S. Navy, February 6, 1939, for four years; received his training on the U. S. S. St. Louis; was at Pearl Harbor, when the Japanese made their cowardly attack.

United States Pacific Fleet
FlagShip of the Commander in
Chief

Citation

Robert K. Porterfield,
Aviation Machinist's Mate Third
Class, U. S. Navy.

For prompt and efficient action and utter disregard of personal danger in the effort to repel the attack on the Naval Air Station, Kaneohe Bay, Oahu, Territory of Hawaii, by Japanese forces on December 7, 1941.

C. W. NIMITZ,
Admiral, U. S. Navy.

(5b). James Thomas Porterfield, b. December 12, 1921, graduated from the Bridgeport high school; attended Muskingum College, and was enrolled in a Civilian Aeronautics course; enlisted in the Navy Reserve, and is getting flight training at East Central State College, Ada, Oklahoma.

(5c). William Carlisle Porterfield, b. February 21, 1925, graduated from Bridgeport high school, 1942; was attending Bethany College; enlisted in the Naval Reserves, 1943.

(5d). Helen Edith Porterfield, b. January 9, 1929.

(3f). Sarah Elizabeth Porterfield (1858-1891) m. William Findley of Belmont.

Issue:

(4a). Clyde Raymond, b. 1880, m. Nettie Edith Moore, 1903; issue, Elizabeth Ruth, b. 1904, m. Edward Leroy Faull, 1928; Charles Raymond, b. 1907, m. Nellie Slaughenaupt, 1929; Robert Moore, b. 1910; Thomas Edward, b. 1916; John Harold, b. 1919.

(4b). Hannah Katherine, b. 1882, m. Roy Little of Zanesville, 1902; issue, Evert Kelsey b. 1904, m. Mildred Smith, 1925; Edith Frances, b. 1907.

(4c). Margaret Edith, b. 1888, m. Edward Weber, 1906; issue, Mildred Katherine (1906-1907); Monica Lillian, b. 1908, is a nurse, Cambridge, Ohio.

(3g). Israel Ellsworth Porterfield (1861-1866).

(3h). Unnamed infant (August 23, 1863).

(3i). Monica Porterfield (1867-). Home: Belmont.

(2m). Nathaniel Porterfield (1828-1897) m., 1859, Elizabeth Burson (1836-1917); was a teacher, farmer, justice of the peace, town assessor; Presbyterian elder; interred at Bethel Chapel. Home: Woodburn, Iowa.

Issue:

(3a). Jane Porterfield, b. 1860, m., 1879, Clarence Madison Hamilton (1854-1930), farmer. Home: Des Moines; issue, William Harvey, b. 1882, m. Hazel Barr; Elizabeth Cordelia, b. 1891; Everett Verne, b. 1894, d. 1928; Iva Carmen, b. 1896, m. Ivan Calaway; Leslie Glenn, b. 1900, m. Stella Dryer; Bertha Perle, b. 1902, m. Loren A. Shaver, 1919; Zola Fern, b. 1904, m. John Copeland.

(3b). Clement Harvey Porterfield, b. 1862, m. Mary Leah Marquis, 1889; is a farmer, justice of the peace; assessor. Home: Woodburn.

Issue:

(4a). Margaret Elizabeth Porterfield, b. October 1, 1890, m. February 21, 1912, Frank Carson.

(4b). Anna May Porterfield, b. February 10, 1892. Home: Woodburn, Iowa.

(4c). Merritt Lloyd Porterfield, b. January 18, 1894, m. in 1921, Emma Ruby Tansley; is a veteran of World War I,

served overseas, August 27, 1918 to March 8, 1919; is a farmer. Home: Weldon, Iowa.

(5a). Robert Franklin Porterfield, b. August 3, 1922, m. Edith Jean Woods, September 9, 1945; served in the U. S. Navy in World War II, December 23, 1943 to January 7, 1946 in South Pacific as a fireman, 2nd class. Home: Des Moines, Iowa, 1636 Dean Avenue.

(5b). Everette LeRoy Porterfield, b. March 4, 1924, m. April 14, 1943, Doris McCloney. Home: Osceola, Iowa.

Issue:

(6a). Judy Marie Porterfield, b. October 14, 1943.

(6b). James Craig Porterfield, b. October 3, 1944.

(5c). Charles Elbert Porterfield, b. September 8, 1928, graduated from high school, 1946.

(5d). Maribella Porterfield, b. June 29, 1932, is in high school, 1947.

(4d). Mary Opal Porterfield, b. October 8, 1905, teacher, m. February 26, 1927, Ernest Andrew James.

(4e). Margaret Emma Porterfield (September 1, 1864-September 24, 1881) was interred in Ottawa cemetery.

(2n). Alexander Porterfield (1830-1900), farmer, m. 1856, Lydia Jane Carleton, deceased, 1911. Home: Centerville.

Issue:

(3a). Margaret Isabel (1857-1930). (3b). Clara Delphene, b. 1859, m. James William Stonebraker of Centerville; issue, Delbert Francis, b. 1878, m. Martha McKelvy; issue, Kenneth, b. 1915, m. Dorothy Kenny; Ernestine, b. 1918; Clarence Earle, b. 1883, educated at the Ohio Northern University; Ernest Porterfield (1888-1930) m. Mary Andrews; issue, Jane, b. 1925; Cecil Stanton, b. 1894, m. Helen Moore; was educated at the Ohio State University; is a pharmacist of Cleveland; issue, James William, b. 1918, m. Jeanette Jones; was educated at the West Reserve University. Home: Mansfield.

(3c). James Oliver (1861-1927) m. Leota Palmer, 1907; was a teacher, school official, farmer. Home: Belmont.

(3d). Emma Lettia, b. 1865, m. William Watson Lucas,

(3e). Crawford Orion (1872-1921) m. Margaret Mellott, 1901.

(2p). Joseph Porterfield (1834-August 2, 1889), farmer, m., anno 1856, Nancy Agnes Tipton (August 8, 1835-January 24, 1891) of Centerville, Belmont County, Ohio; removed, in 1881, from Belmont County, to Page County, Iowa, purchasing lands near Shenandoah; Presbyterian; interred Rose Hill cemetery. Home: Shenandoah, Iowa.

Issue:

(3a). Emmet Porterfield (November 12, 1857-September 9, 1908).

(3b). Elwood Porterfield (April 23, 1859-September 6, 1863).

(3c). Elmer Ellsworth Porterfield, b. January 7, 1861.

(3d). Infant (March 16, 1863-July 30, 1863).

(3e). George H. Porterfield (August 5, 1864-February 14, 1931).

(3f). Charles Porterfield (April 24, 1870-October 10, 1913).

(3g). Frank Anderson Porterfield, b. July 9, 1873.

(3a). Emmet Porterfield (November 12, 1857-September 9, 1908) m. in Chicago, Illinois, May 13, 1886, Martha Florilla Thornborough of Belmont County; educated Ohio State University, and Bellevue Hospital Medical College, New York City; was a beloved physician of Warren County, Iowa; Methodist; interred at Indianola. Home: Indianola, Iowa.

Issue:

(4a). Herbert DeWitt Porterfield, b. Spring Hill, Iowa, July 5, 1887; educated Drake University, Simpson College, 1905-1910, Western Reserve University, 1914; honor graduate Medical Field Service School; graduate of Army Medical School; graduate of Army War College, 1934; graduate of the Chemical Warfare School; physician, surgeon, and Major in the Medical Corps of the Regular Army; served in the World War, arriving in France, June 28, 1917, with the first American expedition; was with the American forces on the Rhine, returning home, 1919; has been sta-

tioned in Denver, Colorado, at Carlisle, Pennsylvania and in Washington; was selected for Hawaii, reaching Honolulu, September, 1934, for two years; m. Florence Volk of Monroe, Iowa; educated at Simpson College; Methodist. No children. Home: Washington.

“Office of the Division Surgeon,

Headquarters 1st Division,

Montabaur, Germany, January 5, 1919.

To Commanding General 1st Division A.E.F., from
Division Surgeon.

Subject: French Decoration.

1. In accordance with memorandum No. 262, Headquarters 1st Division, A.E.F., December 31, 1918, the following recommendation is submitted:

- (a) Major Herbert DeW. Porterfield, M. C.
- (b) Cantigny, Soissons, St. Mihiel, Argonne, Sedan.
- (c) Mrs. DeW. Porterfield, Red Oak, Iowa.
- (d). Croix de guerre with gold star.

2. A medical officer who displayed the most remarkable devotion to duty since this Division joined the front. Volunteered on May 26, 1918 to be attached to a front line first aid station and showed conspicuous gallantry in rendering first aid under heavy shell fire. For operations July 18-22, he distinguished himself in crossing many times, areas swept by violent machine gun and shell fire, in order to supply the first aid station of the front line. During the operations October-November 1918, he voluntarily and frequently visited the front line first aid station and inspired the medical personnel by his courage and utter disregard for danger.” Retired for physical disability 1942 (Colonel). Protestant. Mason. Member: A.T.O. College fraternity; A.K.K. Medical College fraternity; American Medical Association; Association of Military Surgeons; Union League Club of New York City. Address (1947) 1324 Mapleton Road, Jacksonville 7, Florida.

(4b). Lois Eveline Porterfield, b. December 21, 1890; educated at Indianola high school, and Simpson College,

A. B., June, 1915; m. Henry Sevison, national bank examiner. Home: Little Rock, Arkansas.

Issue:

(5a). Martha Lois Sevison, b. October 23, 1924.

(4c). Edmund Leland Porterfield, farmer, and salesman, b. June 22, 1883; died in 1934; educated Indianola high school, and Simpson College. Not married. Home: Indianola.

(4d). Dorothea Porterfield, b. August 6, 1895; educated at Indianola high school, graduating 1913; Simpson College, A. B. degree, June, 1917; m. Walter Matthew Dunagan, in 1918; educated at East high school, Des Moines; Grinnell College, 1914-1915; Simpson College, A. B. degree, June, 1918; professor of Civil Engineering, Iowa State College; Methodists. Home: Ames, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Dorothea Margaret Dunagan, b. January 6, 1922.

(5b). Sheila Dunagan, b. 1926.

(4e). Pauline Frances Porterfield, b. at Indianola, September 8, 1902, graduated from the Indianola high school, 1920; from Simpson College, an A. B. degree, June, 1924, and Bachelor of Music degree, June, 1925; is a graduate nurse from the University Medical Hospital, Iowa City; Methodist; m. William H. Small, Arkansas cotton grower, who died in 1943. Home: 807 North C. Street, Indianola, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Emmet B. Small, b. in 1943.

(3b). Elwood Porterfield (April 23, 1859-September 6, 1863), interred Mount Zion cemetery in Belmont County.

(3c). Elmer Ellsworth Porterfield, b. January 7, 1861; m. May 27, 1900, Linnie Dell Rollins, b. 1871, Brown County, Kansas; in 1886, took homestead in northwest Kansas; in 1904, sold in Kansas, and moved to California, locating in the San Joaquin Valley, ninety miles south and east of San Francisco, where he became interested in farming and

fruit growing; members of Christian Church. Home: Ceres, Stanislaus County, California.

(3d). Infant (March 16, 1863-July 30, 1863), interred Mount Zion cemetery in Belmont County.

(3e). George H. Porterfield (August 5, 1864-February 14, 1931) m. February 19, 89, Mary Alice Kinney, b. May 2, 1863, of Centerville, Belmont County, Ohio; removed to Iowa, purchasing farmlands, located near College Springs; Methodists; interred at College Springs. Home: College Springs, Iowa.

Issue:

(4a). Iola Fay Porterfield, b. Bingham, Iowa, September 12, 1892; educated at Clearmont, Missouri; m. May 14, 1913, Perry H. Farrens, salesman; Methodists. Home: Fort Collins, Colorado.

Issue:

(5a). Harold Romaine Farrens, b. Maryville, Missouri, February 18, 1914; educated Fort Collins high school, and Colorado State College; was editor of Spilled Ink, the high school paper; associate editor Rocky Mountain Collegian; contributor to Fort Collins Express-Courier. Home: Fort Collins.

(5b). Beverly Perry Farrens, b. Maryville, Missouri, May 30, 1916; student.

(5c). Robert Daun Farrens, b. December 1, 1919, College Springs, Iowa.

(5d). Betty Ruth Farrens, b. February 21, 1922, College Springs, Iowa.

(5e). Merle Farrens, b. July 7, 1928, Indianola, Iowa.

(4b). Cecil Joseph Porterfield, b. Norwich, Iowa, February 10, 1895; railway employee; m. October 13, 1915, Clara Wright of Maryville, Missouri; Methodists. Home: Bradyville, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Cecil Paul Porterfield, b. Braddyville, Iowa, December 11, 1916; student.

(4c). Anna Marie Porterfield, b. Elmo, Missouri, March 6,

1897; m., anno 1930, Henry Morgan Lane. No children. Home: Syracuse, Kansas.

(4d). Mamie Agnes Porterfield, b. Elmo, Missouri, January 28, 1899; m. November 19, 1920, Richard Francis Young, an employee of the Bell Telephone Company. Home: Omaha, Nebraska.

Issue:

(5a). Richard Eldin Young, b. North Platte, Nebraska, September 7, 1921.

(5b). Robert Porterfield Young, b. Grand Island, Nebraska, July 1, 1923.

(5c). Barbara Jane Young, b. Omaha, Nebraska, September, 27, 1928.

(4e). Hazel Idella Porterfield, b. Elmo, Missouri, September 6, 1900; teacher in the public schools; m. May 31, 1928, Fred Lynn Stone, a farmer of Conway, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Richard Lewis Stone, b. Conway, Iowa, October 18, 1934.

(4f). Lura Jane Porterfield, teacher, b. Pickering, Missouri, June 16, 1902; m. at Council Bluffs, Iowa, June 28, 1928, Sam Anderson, postmaster, and Special Agent Bankers Life Insurance Company of Nebraska. Home: College Springs, Iowa.

(4g). Eldin Kinney Porterfield, b. Pickering, Missouri, September 16, 1904; not married.

(3f). Charles Porterfield (April 24, 1870-October 10, 1913), farmer, m. at North Platte, Nebraska, November 1, 1906, Estella Ware; Methodist; served in Spanish American War. Interred Modesto, California.

Issue:

(4a). Cecil Merle Porterfield (1906-1908).

(4b). Mary Agnes Porterfield, b. Hershey, Nebraska, October 25, 1908; m. Charles Hughes. Home: San Diego, California.

(3g). Frank Anderson Porterfield, b. July 9, 1873; m. at

Deadwood, South Dakota, November 20, 1903, Carrie Goodrich. Home: Fort Worth, Texas.

Issue:

(4a). Robert George Porterfield, b. Deadwood, South Dakota, August 9, 1904.

(1c). James Porterfield, brother of John and Alexander, married Mary Robb, sister of Margaret the wife of John, was also a farmer, and lived in Belmont County; came to Ohio from Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, immigrants from Ireland. Their first farm lands, a quarter section or 160 acres came into the possession of John and James Porterfield, March 8, 1814, by deed from President James Madison.

The Estate Index Record of Belmont County gives the following appointments of administrators or executors:

James McFarland, in 1848, of the estate of Alexander Porterfield.

Matthew Bigger, in 1862, of the estate of Alexander Porterfield.

Lee Evans, in 1887, of the estate of Andrew Porterfield.

D. W. Cooper, in 1904, of the estate of Alonzo Porterfield.

W. A. Porterfield, in 1905, of the estate of Elizabeth A. Porterfield.

John R. Porterfield, in 1851, of the estate of James Porterfield.

James King, in 1863, of the estate of John Porterfield.

M. and J. Porterfield, in 1871, of the estate of John Porterfield.

James Twinem, in 1880, of the estate of Joseph Porterfield.

Andrew Porterfield, in 1852, of the estate of Monica Porterfield.

W. H. Porterfield, in 1902, of the estate of Matthew Porterfield.

Andrew Porterfield, in 1859, of the estate of William D. Porterfield.

Abner Porterfield, in 1900, of the estate of William Porterfield, Sr.

A. M. Porterfield, in 1906, of the estate of William Porterfield.

Mr. William Dunlap Porterfield of Saint Clairsville, Ohio, listed the children of James and Mary (Robb) Porterfield, his grandparents, as follows:

- (1). Elizabeth, who married John McKarihan.
- (2). Jane Porterfield, who married Thomas McKarihan.
- (3). James Harvey Porterfield, who married Margaret McMaster.
- (4). Margaret Porterfield, who married James King.
- (5). Alexander Porterfield, who married Sarah Warnock.
- (6). John Porterfield, who married Mary King.
- (7). William Dunlap Porterfield, who did not marry.
- (8). Foster Porterfield, who did not marry.
- (9). Monica Porterfield, who married Michael Myers.
- (10). _____, who died unmarried.
- (11). Andrew Porterfield, who married Adeline Glasgow.

Mr. Porterfield made the following comment on his list above:

“James Porterfield remained on the farm until his death, leaving the farm to his children, all of whom sold their shares to my father, Andrew Porterfield, and his brother, Dunlap, who soon died, leaving his share to my father. The farm still remains, in 1940, in the hands of the children and grandchildren of Andrew Porterfield who died December 4, 1884, leaving the farm to my sister, Mary Elizabeth, and me. “Lizzy,” having married James Wilkinson, bore him the following named children: Florence, who married Floyd Stewart, and now lives with him and a daughter, Betty Lee, in Columbus, Ohio; Bessie, deceased; Elberta, who married Robert Pollock and has one son, James, now a medical student in Columbus, Ohio; Harold William, who married Erma McFarland, and has four young daughters, and lives on a farm adjoining the Porterfield farm, and Anna Lee Wilkinson, a teacher in the Saint Clairsville schools.

“Of the daughters of James Porterfield, Margaret married James King, and bore him a son, William, a farmer, another, Andrew Dixon, also a farmer, and another, George, a school teacher, who left one son, Bruce, who was last heard of in Illinois. Andrew Dixon King married a Miss McKelvey who bore him one son, Thomas, who died young, and two daughters who married and died young. William King married a Miss Dent who bore him two sons, William and James, who became physicians and lived in Indiana. Margaret Porterfield King had three daughters: Monica, who married James Dixon, and became the mother of two sons who live in Wheeling, West Virginia, engaged in the newspaper business; Mary, who married Phenor Worley, lives in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; and Ida, who became the wife of Joseph McKelvey, lives at Shadyside, Ohio, and is the mother of two sons and two daughters, all living near her. Jane Porterfield married Thomas McKarihan, and left one daughter, Mary Jane Twinem, now deceased, and five sons: Gamble, John R., Andrew, Foster, and Thomas, all known to be dead except Thomas who disappeared at the close of the Civil War, and Foster, a musician, last heard of in California; one was killed in the Civil War. Eliza Porterfield married John McKarihan, and they made their home in Logan County, Ohio, where they reared a large family, of whom Mary Jane married James McKelvey, and whose grandson was a commonwealth's attorney, and now resides in Saint Clairsville; Elizabeth, who married William Denham, left one daughter, Mrs. Ida Sutton, and three sons, James, John, and Foster. Each of the McKarihan families furnished three soldiers to the Union Army, and Eliza's furnished three ministers to the Presbyterian Church. Foster Porterfield died in early manhood, unmarried. Monica Porterfield married Michael Myers a few days prior to her death. Another daughter died unmarried in early life. James Harvey Porterfield married Margaret McMaster, leaving one son, Robert, a telegrapher, who left two sons, living in California; Robert Harry Porterfield, a dentist, and James Percy Porterfield, an ac-

countant, both of San Francisco. Andrew Porterfield, my father, married Adaline Glasgow in 1860. In 1886, I, William Dunlap Porterfield married Myrtle E. Bear of Dayton, who deceased in 1938, leaving two sons, Clarence V. and Henry A. Porterfield, the former has two sons, Robert Allen and David Ormand Porterfield, and the latter, two sons, Henry Andrew and Charles William Porterfield."

CHAPTER XIII

CANADA PORTERFIELDS

Other Porterfields, of kindred ancestry, came to America from Scotland, through the Dominion of Canada, in the beginning of the 19th century. Of this family, the following brothers and sister have been disclosed:

(1). John Porterfield, the oldest, married and settled near Hamilton, Canada. So far, no descendants have been identified unless Chester O. Porterfield of Menominee, Michigan, is.

(2). Sarah Porterfield married John Nixon, and had four children: Elizabeth, George, John, Wallace. Home: Woodstock, Canada.

(3). Andrew Porterfield married and located at St. Mary's, Canada, where he deceased without issue.

(4). George Porterfield met accidental death, in young manhood, at a barn raising; not married.

(5). James Porterfield married Nancy Peasley, and settled near London, Canada, where he died. His family later moved to Michigan. Of his children, Elizabeth married Elikum Wood; George married Sarah Woodruff, and had several children; Sarah Ann married Arthur Brewer; James, who was a carpenter in Ithaca, Michigan, had a daughter, Minnie, by a first marriage, and several children by a second; Andrew married Emma Cantley, and had a son and two daughters, the son deceased in infancy. After Emma's death, Andrew married again. Andrew died in 1934 at Chesaning, Michigan.

Continued:

(5). James Porterfield (1825-1864), b. in Scotland, between Glasgow and Edinburgh, and died in Canada; m. Agnes Peasley (1834-1913), born in Canada. Home: London, Canada.

Issue:

(1). Elizabeth Porterfield m. Elikum Wood: issue, Charles, James, George, Elikum, Cora, Archie. (2). Sarah Porterfield m. Arthur Brewer: issue, Francis, Verna, Emma, Mary, Bertha. (3). George Porterfield m. Sarah Woodruff: issue, Wesley, Herman, Clinton, George. (4). Andrew Porterfield m. Emma Cantley: issue, Irma, Clara, now Mrs. Ransom of Los Angeles; Earl, Bert, Myrtie, now Mrs. Goodrich of Whittier, California; Audrey; Vernon. (5). James Porterfield m. Laura Powers: issue, Minnie, Maud, Ruth, James Wilfred. Of these, James Porterfield (1861-1941) m. Laura Marie Powers (1871-1941); was a building contractor; interred at Ithaca, Michigan. Maud, Mrs. Callihan of Clare, Michigan. Mildred Ruth, Mrs. R. A. Helman of Flint, Michigan. Wilfred James, b. Alma, Michigan, June 15, 1908, m. Esther Dally, 1928, issue, Jack Wayne Porterfield with the U. S. Army, 1947; married Grace Louise Edrington of Norwalk, California, 1935; is a carpenter, or buyer of properties and fixing them for resale; police photographer, finger print and identification work for industrial plants in Southern California; served in both World Wars. Home: Whittier, California.

(6). Charles Porterfield (1813-1899), born in Glasgow, Scotland, came to America in 1821 with his parents who settled at London, Ontario, Canada; moved to Sanilac County, Michigan, in 1858, where he lived until he removed to Hazelton Township, Shiawassee County, October 1873. In 1853, he married a young widow, Sarah Peasley Gilmore, a sister to Nancy Peasley, his brother James' wife. Both deceased in Hazelton Township, and are interred in Hazelton burying ground, New Lothrop, Michigan.

Issue:

(2). Fannie Wallace Porterfield, Mrs. Hiram Shendon.

(2b). George Wesley Porterfield married Ellen Zendler. Issue: (1). Minnie May Porterfield, Mrs. Fred Wilson. (2). George Wesley Porterfield, a prominent farmer of the better type. Home: Flushing, Michigan.

(2c). William John Porterfield married Effie Craig, and had Charles, William, James, Elizabeth.

(2d). Samuel Henry Porterfield, born August 16, 1866, in Sanilac County, Michigan; was reared on a farm in Shiawassee County; began teaching at seventeen; entered the Free Methodist University at the age of 22; was minister for forty-seven years, of which sixteen years were spent as district elder; married first Abbie Niver, and had Belle Porterfield, now Mrs. Duane Cox, teacher and university student; second, Bina E. Craddock, and had another daughter, Mary Ellen Porterfield, now Mrs. Manley MacDonald of Winona, Minnesota, who has three children: Roger, Martha, Joyce. Home: Saint Johns, Michigan.

(2e). James Edwin Porterfield married Maud Craddock, and had: (1). Glen Porterfield, who married Reba Cooke. Issue: Bruce, Glen, Phillis. (2). George Porterfield, who married Ada Walters, and had: Wesley, Doris, Ruth. Home: Lansing, Michigan.

(2f). Delilah Porterfield married John Speer. Issue: Lloyd, Clifford, Everett, Dale. Home: New Lothrop, Michigan.

History of Tama County, Iowa, p. 877:

"One of the most extensive merchantile houses of Traer, Iowa, is that of the Porterfield Brothers, established in 1874 by William Stuart Porterfield. In August of the same year Salmon Minor Porterfield joined his brother in the business, and in 1876 two other brothers, John Osborn and David Alexander Porterfield, joined the firm. A branch store was then started at Reinbeck under the management of John Osborn Porterfield. William Stuart, the founder, died in 1877. They, the Porterfield brothers, are natives of the province of Ontario, and removed from Canada to Illinois and then to Iowa, settling at Vinton. Their father is Rev. William Porterfield, a minister of the Presbyterian

Church. William Stuart married Mary Jane Davis, who after his death went to live at Dakota; Salmon Minor married Annette Davis; John Osborn married Jennie Brashear of Vinton; and David Alexander married Elizabeth Adeline Taylor. David manages their nursery one mile east of Traer."

History of Benton County, Iowa, p. 491:

"Rev. William Porterfield lives on Section 18, Taylor Township, Benton County, Iowa. He was born in 1820 in Glasgow, Scotland, and was educated for the ministry in the Free Presbyterian Church; emigrated from Scotland in 1850, and lived in Canada ten years; came to Benton County in 1860; married Isabella Stewart of Montreal, Canada, and they have four children, John O., merchant at Reinbeck, Tama County; David A., merchant at Traer, Tama County; Salmon M., also merchant at Traer; George, at home; lost one son, William S."

Cedar Rapids Republican, August 15, 1926:

"D. A. Porterfield of Albuquerque, New Mexico, died and was brought to Traer, Iowa, for burial, a few days ago. He had died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. J. A. Matson, Santa Ana, California, where he had gone in hope of benefit from the change. When the Porterfield brothers sold their business in Traer, Salmon M. and David A. moved with their families to Albuquerque, where they have resided since that time. His wife is a sister of M. T. and E. E. Taylor of Traer, and his daughter is Mrs. J. A. Matson of Santa Ana, California. His wife is a daughter of Giles Taylor, first mayor of Traer, and one of the first four families to settle in North Tama, in 1853."

(7). William Porterfield (February 28, 1820-November 4, 1893), Presbyterian minister, m. in Montreal, Canada, anno 1845, Isabella Stuart (October 20, 1820-January 2, 1887), a descendant of the Royal Family of Stuarts. He was born in Glasgow, Scotland, and she in Williamstown, Canada, and he died at Traer, and she at Vinton. Both interred in Buckingham cemetery, Traer, Iowa.

Issue:

(2a). William Stuart Porterfield (October 13, 1846-December 9, 1877), b. at Waterford, Canada, merchant of Traer, Iowa; prominent churchman of the Congregational denomination, and Sunday school superintendent; m. at Vinton, Iowa, July 28, 1871, Mary Jane Davis (1846-1920), who deceased in San Diego, California.

Issue:

(2a). William Stuart Porterfield (October 13, 1846-September 2, 1927), b. at Vinton, Iowa; lived for a time at Mitchell, South Dakota, where he attended the Dakota Wesleyan University; moved to California, in 1891, and became a reporter on the "San Diego Sun". In 1892 the "Sun" was purchased by E. W. Scripps. Nine years later he, of this sketch, purchased the "Sun" for a very small sum, and three years later sold the controlling interest back to Mr. Scripps. In 1903 he established the Foreign Advertising Department of the Pacific Coast Scripps-McRae newspapers in New York City; in 1904, founded the "Sacramento Star"; in 1906, took over the "Fresno Tribune"; in 1907, "The Berkeley Independent"; in 1909, "The Los Angeles Record"; in 1910, "The San Francisco News." For four years he was editor of all these papers.

His column appeared in the "The Norfolk Post", a Scripps newspaper published in Norfolk, Virginia, following the World War I period.

About this time his health began to fail and to secure relief he undertook many voyages. While on his travels he wrote copiously for his own paper and the Scripps League.

From 1921 until Christmas 1923, he was a member of the Washington Editorial Bureau of the Scripps papers. In 1924 he financed and founded, in connection with Mr. Roy Pinkerton, "The Ventura County Star", of Ventura, California.

A distinguished author when death overtook him, and his novel, "An Adventure in Pyramids", was left unfinished, but completed later by his daughter.

On August 25, 1927, he bravely submitted to a very

serious operation, but the complications of appendicitis prevented its success, and he died several days later.

On April 27, 1892, he married Lotte Geneva Buck of San Diego, a gifted singer, who survives him.

Highways of Happiness Magazine:

"The lamented W. H. Porterfield walked to the operating table of a California hospital and was carried from it—dead. He was a noted writer. His last writing immortalized him. It is a document that for gentle, sympathetic philosophy may bear reading by those who never heard of him.

"Tomorrow," Porterfield wrote, "I must go on the table, and, as true in all cases, I may come out on this side with a temporary pain in my 'tummy', or on the other side with no pain at all. And in either event it is perfectly all right, because one must trust these things to the judgment of One Higher Up."

Issue:

(4a). Florence Generva Porterfield, b. in Sacramento, California, September 7, 1907; educated at Mills College, Oakland, musician of ability; m. August 27, 1931, Dr. John Richard Beardsley, a physician, of San Diego. They have three children.

(3b). Maggie Belle Porterfield, b. at Traer, Iowa, April 10, 1874; m. April 9, 1897, at San Diego, California, Luther Frederick Fanton (1871-1904) of New York. She has done missionary work among the Chinese of San Diego, for more than thirty years. Home: San Diego.

Issue:

(4a). Roland Hempstead Fanton, b. April 9, 1898; was called to the service in World War, but did not get overseas; m. September 30, 1921, Helen Urquart, and secondly, June 3, 1939, Margaret Hurt, teacher, of Oklahoma City Home: San Diego.

Issue:

(5a). Della Mary Fanton, b. 1923.

(4b). Evangeline Margaret Fanton, b. May 22, 1899; m., anno 1919, Marion Byron Gilchrist, a Pennsylvanian, in the insurance business in San Diego. Home: San Diego.

(3c). Josie Porterfield, deceased in infancy.

(3d). Mazie Porterfield, died in 1880 at the age of two years and six months.

(2b). John Osborn Porterfield (May 9, 1849-July 3, 1928), merchandise salesman, b. Beamsville, Ontario, Canada; m. anno 1876, at Vinton, Iowa, Jennie Brashear, daughter of Rev. Theodore and Rachel Brashear; members of the Congregational Church; interred Buckingham cemetery, Traer.

Issue:

(3a). Minnie Porterfield (May 25, 1878-August 28, 1881), interred in Buckingham cemetery.

(3b). William Roy Porterfield, b. at Reinbeck, Iowa, August 16, 1881; educated at Traer high school, and the University of Illinois; member of Methodist Church, 32nd degree Mason, Pithian, also life member of Iowa State Dental Society, which means the successive attendance of 25 yearly meetings, however, he actually attended thirty-two; m. September 28, 1905, at Toledo, Iowa, Fannie Helen Krezek, b. March 3, 1886, at Tama, Iowa; educated at Toledo; member of the Methodist Church, Pithian, P. E. O. Home: Osceola, Iowa. No children.

(3c). Pearl Isabella Porterfield (1884-1898), b. in Letcher, South Dakota; had not reached high school age when ill health overtook her; interred in Buckingham cemetery.

(3d). Jay Osborn Porterfield (February 16, 1886-September 6, 1930), b. at Letcher, South Dakota, died in Oklahoma City; ill health discontinued his education at the University of Illinois, and a car collision his life in Oklahoma City. Interred in Buckingham cemetery. Not married.

(3e). Samuel Porterfield (1888-1889), b. at Mitchell, South Dakota; interred in Buckingham cemetery.

(3f). Ralph Porterfield (1893-1899), b. at Mitchell, South Dakota; interred in Buckingham cemetery.

(2c). Salmon Minor Porterfield (1852-1930), merchant of Traer, Iowa, for thirty years; b. at Dunville, Canada, and deceased at Albuquerque, New Mexico, where he had been residing since 1904; m., anno 1880, at Traer, Iowa, Annette

Davis (1856-1931), b. at Aylmer, Canada, died at Albuquerque; both interred at Albuquerque. No children.

(2d). David Alexander Porterfield (March 11, 1855-August 8, 1926), b. at Plimpton, Canada, d. at Santa Ana, California, and interred in Buckingham cemetery, Traer, Iowa; m. April 8, 1879, at Traer, Iowa, Elizabeth Adeline Taylor, b. April 17, 1856, an employee of the Post Office Department as assistant postmaster. He was associated with his brother in the merchantile business at Traer until 1904, when he also moved his family to Albuquerque. Methodist Sunday School superintendent 20 years at Traer, and fifteen years at Albuquerque, also active in the affairs of the State and National Sunday School associations. They were instrumental in the founding of the Methodist Sanatorium at Albuquerque, which was opened in 1912, and of which she is still president of its board.

Woman's Home Missions, December, 1939:

"The Methodist Sanatorium, in Albuquerque, New Mexico, the only institution of its kind operated and supported by The Woman's Home Missionary Society of The Methodist Church, reaches out from the heart of the well country to all parts of the nation to receive men and women who are disabled because of tuberculosis. With unification the Sanatorium should mean even more because of the larger group to serve.

The climate of New Mexico cannot be excelled in the treatment of tuberculosis. Persons suffering from the disease went to Albuquerque while it was yet a small town without hospital facilities. Those of limited means were crowded into rooming and boarding houses which were not equipped to give them adequate care. Consequently, many did not improve as expected while others who, under proper conditions, might have regained their health, returned home to die.

Realizing the problem, Mrs. D. A. Porterfield interested The Woman's Home Missionary Society of the First Methodist Church in Albuquerque, in securing a place where these people could be properly cared for at a mini-

mum cost to the patient. Later, Mr. and Mrs. Porterfield bought the first site for the Sanatorium. The Reverend Thomas Harwood gave funds for the first building. Equipped to accomodate five people, the Methodist Sanatorium was opened on September 1, 1912, with Miss Stella Corbin as superintendent.

When the present location was secured in 1916 the capacity was increased to fifty patients. Improvements have continued until today there are modern conveniences to care for sixty-five patients. Besides the forty-eight cottages, the plant includes four large buildings with a property valuation of \$136,000."

Her home: Albuquerque, New Mexico.

Issue:

(3a). Will Levering Porterfield (June 13, 1882-March 2, 1912), b. at Traer, Iowa, d. at Albuquerque, and interred in Buckingham cemetery, Traer, Iowa. He was educated at Cornell College; an employee of the U. S. Forest Service. Not married.

(3b). Blanche Isabel Porterfield, b. at Traer, Iowa, April 13, 1888; educated at the Jacksonville Woman's College, and the New Mexico University; is a pianist of ability; m. April 26, 1920, at Albuquerque, John A. Matson, b. Kansas City, Missouri, March 14, 1888. Home: Santa Ana, California. No children.

(3c). Marjorie Jean Porterfield (July 29, 1889-March 19, 1904), interred in Buckingham cemetery.

(3d). Earl Cassett Porterfield, b. at Traer, Oowa; educated at the University of New Mexico; employe of the California Bank of Los Angeles; has a World War record; Born in—Traer, Iowa, May 7, 1895). Enlisted in—RA at Ft. Hamilton N. Y. Sept. 8, 1917. Served overseas—March 28, 1918 to Jan. 24, 1919. Honorable discharged—January 30, 1919.

He married February 22, 1920, Eva L. Boyd of White City, Kansas. Home: Los Angeles.

Issue:

(4a). Milton Stuart Porterfield, b. April 24, 1931.

(2e). George Porterfield, b. at Morris, Illinois, April 24, 1857; m. Elizabeth Dagney at Reinbeck, Iowa, November 30, 1882. Home: 681 South Berendo Street, Los Angeles.

(3a). Rayburn Salmon Porterfield, b. at Letcher, South Dakota, February 22, 1888; educated at Ames, Iowa, where he was an honor student; veterinary surgeon at Holstein, Iowa; m., anno, 1912, Dorothy Ann Archer (1886-1930), secondly, anno 1934, Helen Sholtz. Home: Holstein, Iowa.

Issue:

(4a). Joyce Elizabeth Porterfield, b. at Holstein, Iowa, November 28, 1914; m. Everett Johnson. Home: Ida Grove, Iowa.

Issue:

(5a). Everett Richard Johnson, b. anno 1938, Ida Grove, Iowa.

(5b). Barrie Johnson, b. anno 1940, Ida Grove, Iowa.

(4b). Jack Porterfield, b. at Holstein, Iowa, anno 1916; with U. S. Navy.

(4c). Dora Ruth Porterfield, b. at Holstein, Iowa, February 28, 1918; registered nurse. Home: Chicago, Illinois.

(4d). Donald Richard Porterfield, b. at Holstein, Iowa, anno 1936.

(3b). Florence Helen Porterfield (1892-1939), b. at Letcher, South Dakota, and died in Los Angeles, California; m. in Washington, D. C., December 31, 1919, Ralph T. Vincent. Home: Los Angeles.

Issue:

(4a). Robert Porterfield Vincent, b. in Astoria, Oregon, anno 1921.

(4b). Betty Ruth Vincent, b. in Los Angeles, anno 1924.

(4c). Donald George Vincent, b. in Los Angeles, anno 1931.

*George Porterfield of Los Angeles, California, son of the late Rev. William Porterfield of Traer, Iowa, died in Los Angeles, April 13, 1943. His wife survives him.

Indianola Record, 1908:

DR. PORTERFIELD

"It is seldom that a death in any community causes such universal sorrow as did the passing of Dr. Porterfield

Wednesday night, September 9, 1908, at his home in this city. It was not known to any save his family that he was ill and the news of his death came as unexpected as it was sudden. For a time it was impossible to realize that this kind-hearted, genial dispositioned physician and citizen was gone from among us and it was not until Saturday, the day of the funeral, that the dazed feeling seemed to give place to the cold fact that he had passed into the eternal sleep. That he will be greatly missed among the people is indicated by the universal expressions of sorrow heard on every hand and from every class of our citizenship. Young men, young women, children, old people, all were visibly affected as they looked upon his face for the last time. The funeral was almost an ovation. The Methodist church with a seating capacity of over 1200 was filled to its utmost during the funeral services.

The people were from all parts of the county, proving the statement true that he was the friend of all. He was active in public affairs, took great interest in our public schools, being for many years a member of the board, and his interest in the college was constant and practical. As a physician and business man he was a pronounced success and had just reached a point in his life when he could gratify his naturally liberal disposition towards Simpson College, the church and institutions of like character. We first met Dr. Porterfield May 2, 1883, on the day he registered as a physician in the county clerk's office, we then being clerk of the courts, and from that day until the day of his death we watched his successful career with interest. But Dr. Porterfield is gone; his work is accomplished in this world. He leaves an interesting family of two sons and three daughters, together with the devoted and faithful mother, all of whom must now take up the routine of life without his help, advice and counsel."

Let us read this editorial of the Indianola Record, and memorize it. Let us live with God and our fellow man as did Dr. Porterfield. Of all things, here is the important.

THE END.

